# Glottometrics 30 2015 

## RAM-Verlag

ISSN 2625-8226

## Glottometrics

Glottometrics ist eine unregelmäßig erscheinende Zeitdchrift (2-3 Ausgaben pro Jahr) für die quantitative Erforschung von Sprache und Text.
Beiträge in Deutsch oder Englisch sollten an einen der Herausgeber in einem gängigen Textverarbeitungssystem (vorrangig WORD) geschickt werden.
Glottometrics kann aus dem Internet heruntergeladen werden (Open Access), auf CD-ROM (PDF-Format) oder als Druckversion bestellt werden.

Glottometrics is a scientific journal for the quantitative research on language and text published at irregular intervals (2-3 times a year).
Contributions in English or German written with a common text processing system (preferably WORD) should be sent to one of the editors.
Glottometrics can be downloaded from the Internet (Open Access), obtained on CDROM (as PDF-file) or in form of printed copies.

## Herausgeber - Editors

| G. Altmann | Univ. Bochum (Germany) | ram-verlag@t-online.de |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| K.-H. Best | Univ. Göttingen (Germany) | kbest@gwdg.de |
| G. Djuraš | Joanneum (Austria) | Gordana.Djuras@joanneum.at |
| F. Fan | Univ. Dalian (China) | Fanfengxiang@yahoo.com |
| P. Grzybek | Univ. Graz (Austria) | peter.grzybek@uni-graz.at |
| L. Hřebícek | Akad.d. W. Prag (Czech Republik) | ludek.hrebicek@seznam.cz <br> R. Köhler |
| Univ. Trier (Germany) | koehler@uni-trier.de |  |
| H. Liu | Univ. Zhejiang (China) | lhtzju@gmail.com |
| J. Mačutek | Univ. Bratislava (Slovakia) | jmacutek@yahoo.com |
| G. Wimmer | Univ. Bratislava (Slovakia) | wimmer@mat.savba.sk |

Bestellungen der CD-ROM oder der gedruckten Form sind zu richten an
Orders for CD-ROM or printed copies to RAM-Verlag RAM-Verlag @t-online.de
Herunterladen/ Downloading: https://www.ram-verlag.eu/journals-e-journals/glottometrics/

Die Deutsche Bibliothek - CIP-Einheitsaufnahme
Glottometrics. 30 (2015), Lüdenscheid: RAM-Verlag, 2015. Erscheint unregelmäßig. Diese elektronische Ressource ist im Internet (Open Access) unter der Adresse https://www.ram-verlag.eu/journals-e-journals/glottometrics/ verfügbar.
Bibliographische Deskription nach 30 (2015)

## Contents

Hanna Gnatchuk
Phonosemantic features of English and German consonants ..... 1-18
Ioan-Iovitz Popescu, Gabriel Altmann
A simplified lambda indicator in text analysis ..... 19-44
C. George Sandulescu, Lidia Vianu, Ioan-Iovitz Popescu, Andrew Wilson, Róisín Knight, Gabriel Altmann
Quantifying Joyce's Finnegans Wake ..... 45-72
Ruina Chen, Gabriel Altmann
Conceptual inertia in texts ..... 73-85
Bibliography
Hanna Gnatchuk
Sound symbolism ..... 86-90

# Phonosemantic features of English and German consonants 

Hanna Gnatchuk ${ }^{1}$


#### Abstract

The problem of the connection between sounds and meanings has been a point of debate among linguists throughout centuries. In this project, we are intended to confirm and establish semantic features for English and German consonants in the human mind. In order to achieve the objective, we undertake a psycholinguistic experiment. Then we treat the data with the help of quantitative methods - Osgood's semantic differential and the chi-square test. As a result, we have confirmed and established the semantic features for English and German consonants. Moreover, the outcomes of the psycholinguistic experiment have shown that the meanings of the sounds bear a close resemblance with their acoustic features: voiced and sonorant phonemes were evaluated as "kind" and "smooth" while voiceless - as "rough" and "fast" (in English and German). The practical application of the results may be of great use in creating brand names for industrial goods with a special emphasis on the semantics of the selected sounds.


Key words: phonosemantics, sound (phonetic) symbolism, quantitative methods.

## 1. Introduction

In order to do a systematic analysis of semantic features for both English and German consonants, it is necessary at first to have a look at two important types of classifications of sound symbolism. In particular, J.J. O'Hala, L. Hinton and D. Nichols (1994) suggested classifying phonetic symbolism into four categories (according to the direct linkage between sounds and their meanings): corporeal (interjection, cry), imitative (onomatopoeic words), synesthetic (separate sounds) and conventional (combination of sounds). I. Taylor and M. Taylor (1965) distinguished subjective and objective sound symbolism. Subjective sound symbolism deals with the connection of certain sounds and their semantics in the human mind (consciousness). This linkage can be revealed in an experimental way. Objective sound symbolism investigates the connection of certain sounds and their meanings in the words of a particular language. Such researchers as Lvova N. (2005), Uznadze (1924), Levitskij (2008), Kushneryk (2004), Sapir (1929), Newman (1933), Zhuravlov (1974) dealt with subjective phonetic symbolism. In particular, Lvova (2005) investigated semantic functions of English initial consonants. Kushneryk (2004) dealt with the meanings of sounds in Germanic and Slavic languages whereas Levitskij (2008) was engaged with the research of both objective and subjective sound symbolism in Finno-Ugric languages. The Russian researcher Zhuravlov (1974) did experimental research in order to reveal the symbolic meanings of Russian sounds according to 25 scales of Osgood's semantic differential. Moreover, he calculated the obtained meanings according to his own formula in which he paid attention to the position of stressed and unstressed sounds. The focus of our research is on the investigation of subjective synesthetic phonetic symbolism, namely on a systematic analysis of semantic features for both English and German consonants (which belong to the West-Germanic language group) using Osgood's Semantic Differential and the chi-square test.

[^0]It is to be remarked that any classification of this kind is merely a play with concepts created in the course of evolution in the given domain of science. Nevertheless, one must begin somewhere and test all possibilities.

## 2. Application of Osgood's semantic differential

The purpose of the investigation is to determine the semantic features of 24 English and 24 German consonants in the human mind with the help of the method of semantic differential. In order to achieve the given aim, we have conducted a psycholinguistic experiment in which 30 English (USA, Great Britain, Australia and Republic of Ireland) and 30 German (Klagenfurt, Austria) native speakers participated.

The number of the informants. The given number of informants (30) is considered to be minimal in any psycholinguistic experiment. Moreover, it is worth bearing in mind that similar experiments have been conducted with different numbers of informants - beginning from 20 ending in 300 . The number of $20-50$ respondents is considered to be enough for receiving objective results. A substantial increase in the number of informants, e.g. 300, did not lead to the improvement of the results of the experiment. Taking into account this fact, we have decided to choose 30 informants for our experiment. The informants were students ( 20 - 30 years old) from different faculties. In this case, we took into consideration the fact shown by Edward Sapir (1929) and Stanley Newman (1933) that age and gender as sociolinguistic factors might not affect the results of the research.

The questionnaire. All the consonants were printed in the form of phonetic transcription on the sheets of paper. In such a way, the respondent received the questionnaire in the written form with the necessary instruction.

The instruction contained the following text: "This experiment is aimed at studying semantic (meaningful) features of English (German) consonants. On this sheet of paper you will see the sounds which you should evaluate. Your task is as follows: look at the consonant, pronounce it and try to determine what this sound may mean (i.e. the consonant [b] according to the scale of potency - is it strong or weak or neutral, etc)".

The procedure. In such a way, the task of the respondents was to determine the semantic features of consonants according to six scales of Osgood's semantic differential:
the scale of activity (slow - fast),
the scale of potency (weak - strong),
the scale of roughness (rough - smooth),
the scale of size (small - big),
the scale of evaluation (pleasant - unpleasant),
the scale of kindness (cruel - kind).
The answers were represented by three variants: neutral and two contrary qualities. The consonants were given to the native speakers in the written form in so far as the graphical transcription of the sound was supposed to help them to reproduce the consonants in the human mind more accurately and with fewer faults. Then the answers were counted and treated with the help of semantic differential. According to Charles Osgood, "by semantic differential we mean the successive allocation of a concept to a point in the multidimensional semantic space by selection from among a set of given scaled semantic alternatives" (Osgood, 1957:26). In general, Semantic Differential belongs to a psycholinguistic method aimed at detecting symbolic meanings of sounds in phonosemantics.

## 3. Methods and results

In order to evaluate the answers one can take various ways. (1) One can ascribe the answers to the three individual classes separately in each of the six property dimensions mentioned above and test them for uniformity, e.g. using the chi-square test. This method only shows that there is a kind of neutrality or a tendency to associate the sound with some property. Consider for example: the associations of 30 test persons in German with the sound [b] in the "weakstrong" dimension (cf. Table 1).

## Table 1

Reactions of 30 German speakers to the sound [b] in the weak-strong dimension

| Category | 1. weak | 2. neutral | 3. strong |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| No. of speakers | 21 | 3 | 6 |

Since we have 3 categories, the expected number in each of them is $30 / 3=10$. Considering 10 the expected value we obtain the chi-square as

$$
\begin{equation*}
X^{2}=\sum_{j=1}^{3} \frac{\left(f_{j}-10\right)^{2}}{10}=\frac{1}{10}\left[(21-10)^{2}+(3-10)^{2}+(6-10)^{2}\right]=18.6 \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

The result is distributed as a chi-square with 2 degrees of freedom. It simply says that there is no equidistribution, hence one must seek the class which strongly deviates. Though in this case, an intuitive evaluation is possible, we are interested rather in the strength of the deviation. (2) To this end we consider the deviation in individual classes from the expectation and compute its probability. The expected proportion in each class is $10 / 30=0.3333$, hence we compute the probability that the class acquires the given or still more extreme value, i.e. we compute the sum of binomial probabilities defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
P\left(X \geq f_{x}\right)=\sum_{j=f_{x}}^{n}\binom{n}{j} 0.3333^{j} 0.6667^{n-j} \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where, in our case, $n=30$. Since the greatest contribution to the chi-square for [b] in German is given by the "weak" category ( $f_{x}=21$ ), we compute

$$
P(X \geq 21)=\sum_{j=21}^{30}\binom{30}{j} 0.3333^{j} 0.6667^{30-j}=0.000044
$$

Since this probability is much smaller than, say 0.025 , we may consider [b] as a sound associated with weakness. Computing the probability for the "neutral" class we obtain $\mathrm{P}(\mathrm{X} \leq$ $3)=0.0033$, indicating that it deviates from neutrality: here one can say that [b] displays significant association in some direction. For the "strong" class we obtain $\mathrm{P}(\mathrm{X} \leq 6)=0.08$, i.e. no tendency. Performing this test for all the consonants and all dimensions we obtain the results presented in Table 2 for German consonants and Table 3 for English consonants. Since we have to do with fixed parameters ( $n=30, p=0.3333$ ) it can easily be shown that if the number of speakers in a category is smaller than 4 or equal to 4 , the sum of probabilities
(from $x=0, \ldots, 4$ ) is 0.0122 , i.e. the given class is significantly deviating. If the number of speakers is greater or equal to 16 , the class is significantly preferred because the sum of probabilities from 16 to 30 is 0.0188 . These results are illustrated in Tables 2 and 3, namely, the class that is significantly preferred obtains a " + ", the class that is significantly avoided obtains a "-", and a class where no significant deviation can be observed remains empty.

Table 2
Significant associations of extreme classes for German consonants

|  | weak | neutral | strong | unpleasant | neutral | pleasant | slow | neutral | fast |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $[\mathbf{b}]$ | + |  | - |  | - | + | + | - | - |
| $[\mathbf{p}]$ |  |  | + | - | + | - |  |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{t}]$ |  |  | + |  |  |  |  |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{d}]$ | + |  |  |  |  | - | + |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{k}]$ |  | - | + | - | + |  |  | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{g}]$ | + |  | - | - | - | + | + | - | - |
| $[\mathbf{m}]$ | - | + |  |  | - | + | + | - |  |
| $[\mathbf{n}]$ | + |  |  |  | - | + | + | - |  |
| $[\mathbf{y}]$ | + |  | - |  |  | + | + | - |  |
| $[\mathbf{f}]$ |  | - | + |  | + | - |  |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{v}]$ | - |  | + |  | + | - | - |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{s}]$ |  |  | + | + |  | + |  | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{z}]$ |  | - | + | + |  | - |  | - | + |
| $[\mathrm{S}]$ |  | - | + | - | + | + | + | - | - |
| $[\mathbf{c}]$ | + |  | - | + | - |  | - | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{x}]$ | - |  | + | + |  |  | + |  | - |
| $[\mathbf{h}]$ |  |  |  |  | + | - | + |  | - |
| $[\mathbf{j}]$ | + |  | - |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $[\mathbf{l}]$ | + |  | - |  | - | + | + | - |  |
| $[\mathbf{f}][$ | - |  | + |  | - |  | + |  | - |
| $[\mathbf{d} 3]$ | - |  | + | - | + |  | + |  | - |
| $[\mathbf{p f}]$ |  | - | + | + | - |  | + |  | - |
| $[\mathbf{t s}]$ | - |  | + | + |  |  |  | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{r}]$ | - |  | + | + | - |  | + | - |  |

Table 2 (cont.)
Significant associations of extreme classes for German consonants

|  | rough | neutral | smooth | cruel | neutral | kind | small | neutral | big |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $[\mathbf{b}]$ |  | - | + |  | + | + | - | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{p}]$ |  | + | - | - | + | + |  | + | - |
| $[\mathbf{t}]$ | - | + |  |  | + |  | - | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{d}]$ |  | - | + |  | - | + | + |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{k}]$ | - | + |  | - | + | - | - | + | - |
| $[\mathbf{g}]$ | - |  | + |  | + | - | + | + | + |
| $[\mathbf{m}]$ |  | - | + |  | - | + |  | + | - |
| $[\mathbf{n}]$ |  | + | + |  | + | - | - | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{y}]$ |  | - | + |  | + | - | - | + |  |


| $[\mathbf{f}]$ | + | - | + | - | + |  | - | + | + |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $[\mathbf{v}]$ |  | - | + | - | + |  |  | + | - |
| $[\mathbf{s}]$ |  | + | - | - | + | + | - |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{z}]$ | - | + |  | + | - |  |  | + | - |
| $[[J]$ | - | + |  |  | + | - |  | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{c}]$ |  |  |  |  | + | - | + | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{x}]$ |  |  | + | + | - |  |  |  |  |
| $[\mathbf{h}]$ | - |  | + | - | + | + |  | + | - |
| $[\mathbf{j}]$ |  | + |  |  | + | - | - | + | + |
| $[\mathbf{I}]$ | - |  | + |  | - | + |  | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{f}]]$ | + | - |  |  | + |  | - | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{d} 3]$ |  | - | + |  | + | - |  | + | - |
| $[\mathbf{p f}]$ | + | - |  |  | + | - |  | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{t s}]$ | + | - |  | - | + |  | - | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{r}]$ | + | - |  | + | - |  |  | + | - |

Table 3
Significant associations of extreme classes for English consonants

|  | weak | neutral | strong | unpleasant | neutral | pleasant | slow | neutral | fast |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $[\mathrm{b}]$ | - |  | + |  | + | + | + | - | - |
| $[\mathrm{d}]$ | + |  | - |  | - | + |  | + | - |
| $[\mathrm{f}]$ | + |  | - | + |  | - | + | - |  |
| $[\mathrm{g}]$ | - |  | + | - | + |  |  | - | + |
| $[\mathrm{h}]$ | + |  | - | + | - | + | + | - |  |
| $[\mathrm{j}]$ | + |  | - | + | + | + | + | - | + |
| $[\mathrm{k}]$ |  | - | + | - | + | - |  | - | + |
| $[\mathrm{m}]$ |  | - | + | - | - | + | + |  |  |
| $[\mathrm{n}]$ |  | - | + |  | - | + | + | - | - |
| $[\mathrm{y}]$ | + |  | - | - |  | + | + | - |  |
| $[\mathrm{l}]$ | - | + | - |  | - | + | + |  |  |
| $[\mathrm{p}]$ | - |  | + |  | - | + | - |  | + |
| $[\mathrm{r}]$ | + | - | + | + | - | + | + | - |  |
| $[\mathrm{s}]$ | - |  | + | + | - |  | - | + |  |
| $[\mathrm{z}]$ |  | - | + | - | + | + | + |  | - |
| $[\mathrm{t}]$ |  | - | + | - | - |  | - | + | - |
| $[\mathrm{f}][$ | - |  | + | - | - | + | + |  | - |
| $[\Theta]$ | - | - | + | + | - |  |  | + | - |
| $[\varnothing]$ | - | + | - |  | + | - | - | + |  |
| $[\mathrm{v}]$ | + |  | - | - | + | + | + |  | - |
| $[\mathrm{w}]$ | + | + | - | - | + | - | + |  | - |
| $[\mathrm{z}]$ | - | - | - | - |  | + | + |  | - |
| $[3]$ | + |  | - | - | - | + | - |  | + |
| $[\mathrm{d} 3]$ |  | - | + | - | - | - | + | - | - |

Table 3 (cont.)
Significant associations of extreme classes for English consonants

|  | rough | neutral | smooth | cruel | neutral | kind | small | neutral | big |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $[\mathbf{b}]$ | - | + | + |  | - | + |  | + | + |
| $[\mathbf{d}]$ |  | - | + |  | + |  |  |  |  |
| $[\mathbf{f}]$ | - | - | - | + |  | - | + |  | - |
| $[\mathbf{g}]$ | - |  | + |  | + |  |  | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{h}]$ | + |  | - | + |  | - | + |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{j}]$ |  | + |  |  | + |  | + |  |  |
| $[\mathbf{k}]$ | + | - |  | + | + |  |  | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{m}]$ |  | - | + |  | - | + | - |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{n}]$ | - | - | + | - |  | + | - | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{y}]$ |  | - | + |  | + |  | - | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{I}]$ |  | - | + |  | - | + | - | + | + |
| $[\mathbf{p}]$ |  | - | + |  | + | + | - |  | + |
| $[\mathbf{r}]$ | + | - |  | + | - |  | - | + | + |
| $[\mathbf{s}]$ | - |  | + | + | - | - | - | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{z}]$ | + | + | - |  | + |  | - | + | + |
| $[\mathbf{t}]$ | + | - |  | + | + | - | + |  | - |
| $[\mathbf{f}]]$ | + | - |  | - | + | - |  | + | - |
| $[\Theta]$ |  | + | - |  | + | - | + | + | - |
| $[\mathbf{\delta}]$ |  | + | - |  |  |  | - | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{v}]$ | - |  | + | - | + |  | + | + | - |
| $[\mathbf{w}]$ |  | - | + |  | + | + |  | + |  |
| $[\mathbf{z}]$ | + |  | - | + | + | - | + | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{3}]$ |  | - | + | + | + | - | + | - | + |
| $[\mathbf{d}]$ |  |  | + |  | - | + | - | + | + |

In our research the semantic differential has been simplified. We used only 3 classes but, as a matter of fact, one can use any number of them. If one would use, say, 10 degrees and more informants, one would obtain curves having a special character. Theoretical insight useful for setting up linguistically or psychologically substantiated differential equations could be obtained only applying such a procedure. If one has merely 3 classes, one could use the trinomial distribution but the computation of cumulative probabilities would be very laborious.

The procedure for determining the grades of semantic differential was as follows. The grades in Appendix A, B show that 21 informants evaluated sound [b] as weak whereas 6 respondents as strong, and the rest ( 3 native speakers) as neutral. The semantic features are arranged under the following letters : A - weak, B - strong, C - unpleasant, D - pleasant, E slow, F - fast, G - rough, H - smooth, I - cruel, J - kind, K - small, L - big (Appendix A, B). These results (for sound [b]) are also given in Table 1. The calculation is done in the following way:

```
1\times21=21 (1 stands for weak }\times21\mathrm{ speakers)
2\times3=6 (2 stands for neutral }\times3\mathrm{ speakers)
3\times6=18 (3 stands for strong }\times6\mathrm{ speakers)
21+6+18=45
45:30(30 the total number of native speakers) = 1.5
```

In such a way, Table 4 (for German consonants) and Table 5 (for English consonants) contain the grades of Osgood's semantic differential. These grades can be explained in the following way: the grade 2 of Semantic Differential means that the consonant is devoid of any semantic feature. The grades 1.5 and lesser denote that the consonant is "small", "cruel", "weak", "unpleasant", "rough/even", "slow", whereas 2.5 and higher express such features as "big", "kind", "strong", "fast", "pleasant", "smooth/even". For example, the marked grade 1.5 for the sound $[\mathrm{b}]$ indicates that the given consonant is weak according to the scale of potency.

Table 4
The grades of Osgood's semantic differential for German consonants

|  | weak- strong | pleasant - <br> unpleasant | slow - fast | uneven - smooth | cruel- <br> kind | small - big |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $[\mathbf{b}]$ | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 4}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | 1.8 |
| $[\mathbf{p}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 8}$ | 2.1 | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | 2.2 | 1.9 | 1.9 |
| $[\mathbf{t}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 8}$ | 1.9 | $\mathbf{2 . 8}$ | 1.7 | 2.0 | 2.0 |
| $[\mathbf{d}]$ | $\mathbf{1 . 2}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | 2.2 | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | 1.9 |
| $[\mathbf{k}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 1.8 | 2.3 | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | 2.0 | 2.2 |
| $[\mathbf{g}]$ | $\mathbf{1 . 3}$ | 2.3 | $\mathbf{1 . 1}$ | 2.3 | 2.0 | 1.9 |
| $[\mathbf{m}]$ | 2 | $\mathbf{2 . 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | 2.2 |
| $[\mathbf{n}]$ | 1.8 | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 4}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | 2.3 | 1.7 |
| $[\mathbf{\eta}]$ | $\mathbf{1 . 2}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 2}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | 1.7 |
| $[\mathbf{f}]$ | 2.3 | 1.9 | 2.4 | 1.7 | 1.6 | 1.7 |
| $[\mathbf{v}]$ | 2.2 | 2.2 | 2.2 | 2.4 | 1.9 | 2.1 |
| $[\mathbf{s}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 2.1 | 2.3 | 2.1 | 2.2 | 2.3 |
| $[\mathbf{z}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | 2.3 | $\mathbf{1 . 4}$ | 1.6 | 2.1 |
| $[\mathbf{S}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | 2.1 | 1.8 | 1.8 | 2.1 | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ |
| $[\mathbf{c}]$ | 1.8 | 1.7 | 2.2 | $\mathbf{1 . 8}$ | 2.2 | 1.6 |
| $[\mathbf{x}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | 1.6 | 1.9 | $\mathbf{1 . 3}$ | 1.8 | 2.0 |
| $[\mathbf{h}]$ | 1.8 | 1.8 | 1.7 | 2.4 | 2.3 | 2.0 |
| $[\mathbf{j}]$ | 1.7 | 2.1 | 1.8 | 2.0 | 2.2 | 1.7 |
| $[\mathbf{[}]$ | 1.6 | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | 2.0 |
| $[\mathbf{f}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 1.8 | 1.8 | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | 2.0 | 2.2 |
| $[\mathbf{d}]$ | 2.2 | 1.9 | 1.6 | 1.9 | 2.3 | 2.3 |
| $[\mathbf{p}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 1.7 | 2.0 | 1.6 | 1.7 | 2.0 |
| $[\mathbf{t s}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 1.7 | 1.6 | 1.7 |
| $[\mathbf{r}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 1.6 | 1.8 | $\mathbf{1 . 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 4}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ |

Table 5
The grades of Osgood's semantic differential for English consonants

|  | weak-strong | unpleasant - <br> pleasant | slow-fast | rough - smooth | cruel - kind | small - big |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $[\mathrm{b}]$ | 2.3 | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | 1.9 | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ |
| $[\mathrm{~d}]$ | 1.9 | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | 2.4 | 2.2 | 2.2 | 2 |
| $[\mathrm{f}]$ | 1.9 | 1.9 | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | 1.7 | 1.8 | 1.8 |
| $[\mathrm{~g}]$ | 2.3 | 1.7 | $\mathbf{2 . 8}$ | 2.2 | 2.0 | 2.0 |
| $[\mathrm{~h}]$ | $\mathbf{1 . 3}$ | 1.9 | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | 1.8 | 1.6 | 1.7 |
| $[\mathrm{j}]$ | 1.8 | 2.0 | 1.6 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 1.9 |


| $[\mathrm{k}]$ | 2.9 | 2.0 | 2.9 | $\mathbf{1 . 3}$ | 1.6 | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $[\mathrm{l}]$ | 2 | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | 1.9 |
| $[\mathrm{~m}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | 2.3 |
| $[\mathrm{n}]$ | 2 | 1.7 | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | 1.9 |
| $[\mathrm{y}]$ | $\mathbf{1 . 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{1 . 4}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 6}$ | 2.3 | 1.6 |
| $[\mathrm{p}]$ | 2.2 | 1.9 | 2.4 | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 2.4 | 2.3 |
| $[\mathrm{r}]$ | 2 | 2 | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | 1.8 | 2.2 | 2.3 |
| $[\mathrm{~s}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 8}$ | 1.9 | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | 2 | 1.9 | 2.1 |
| $[\delta]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 1.9 | 2.2 | 2 | 2.4 | 2.1 |
| $[\mathrm{t}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | 1.6 | 2.3 | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ | 1.7 | 2 |
| $[\mathrm{f}\}]$ | $\mathbf{2 . 9}$ | 2.4 | 1.7 | 2.1 | 2.0 | 2.4 |
| $[\Theta]$ | 2.4 | 1.9 | 2.0 | 1.8 | 2.1 | 2.0 |
| $[\delta]$ | 1.7 | 2 | 1.6 | 2.3 | 2.0 | $\mathbf{1 . 3}$ |
| $[\mathrm{w}]$ | 1.6 | 2.1 | 1.6 | $\mathbf{2 . 5}$ | 2.2 | 2.1 |
| $[\mathrm{z}]$ | 2.3 | 1.6 | $\mathbf{1 . 2}$ | 1.7 | 1.6 | 2 |
| $[\mathbf{3}]$ | $\mathbf{1 . 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 2.1 | $\mathbf{2 . 7}$ | 1.9 | 2.4 |
| $[\mathrm{~d} 3]$ | 1.7 | 2.4 | 1.6 | 1.9 | 1.9 | 1.9 |
| $[\mathrm{v}]$ | 1.7 | 2.4 | $\mathbf{1 . 4}$ | 2.2 | 1.6 | $\mathbf{1 . 5}$ |

## 4. Discussion

Judging from the results of Semantic Differential (cf. Table 4), it is possible to observe that such German consonant sounds as [p] (2.8), tt$](\mathbf{2 . 8}),[\mathrm{k}](\mathbf{2 . 7}),[\mathrm{z}](\mathbf{2 . 8}),[\mathrm{s}](\mathbf{2 . 7}),[\mathrm{f}]$ (2.6), $[\mathrm{x}]$ (2.5), $[\mathrm{ff}]$ (2.7), $[\mathrm{pf}](\mathbf{2 . 7}),[\mathrm{ts}](\mathbf{2 . 5}),[\mathrm{r}](\mathbf{2 . 7})$ are evaluated as strong; consonants [b] (1.4), [d] (1.2), $[\mathrm{g}](\mathbf{1 . 3}),[\mathrm{n}](\mathbf{1 . 2})$ - weak (voiced sounds); consonants [b] (2.8), [d] (2.8), [m] (2.8), [n] (2.6), $[\mathfrak{y}]$ (2.7) - pleasant (voiced and sonorants); consonants [z] (1.5), [ts] (1.5) - unpleasant; consonants [p] (2.5), [t] (2.8), [ts] (2.7) - fast (voiceless); consonants [b] (1.4), [d] (1.5), [g] (1.1), $[\mathrm{m}](\mathbf{1 . 3}),[\mathrm{n}](\mathbf{1 . 4}),[\mathrm{n}](1.2),[1](1.3)-$ slow (voiced and sonorants); consonants [b] (2.6), [m] (2.6), [n] (2.6), [y] (2.6), [1] (2.5) - smooth; consonants [k] (1.5), [z] (1.4), [x] (1.3), [ f f] (1.5), [r] (1.1) - rough; consonants [b] (2.5), [m] (2.6), [ y$]$ (2.5), [1] (2.5) - kind (sonorant and voiced); consonant [r] (1.4) - cruel; consonants [ [] ], [r] - big. Therefore, the results of Semantic Differential have shown that the respondents evaluate German voiced and sonorant sounds as "weak", "kind", "smooth", "pleasant" and "slow" whereas voiceless - as "fast".

Having studied the results of semantic differential for English consonants (cf. Table 5), it is possible to state that English consonants $[\mathrm{k}](\mathbf{2 . 9}),[\mathrm{m}](\mathbf{2 . 6}),[\mathrm{J}]$ (2.7), [t] (2.9), [ f$\}]$ (2.9) are strong; consonants [h] (1.3), [ y$](\mathbf{1 . 3}),[3](\mathbf{1 . 3})$ are weak (voiced); consonants [b] (2.5), [d] (2.9), [1] (2.9), [m] (2.7), [y] (2.6), [3] (2.7) are pleasant (voiced and sonorants); no unpleasant consonant has been revealed; consonants $[\mathrm{k}](\mathbf{2 . 9}),[\mathrm{g}](\mathbf{2 . 8})$ are fast (voiceless); consonants [f] (1.5), [h] (1.5), [s] (1.5), [v] (1.4), [r] (1.5), [z] (1.2), [1] (1), [m](1), [n] (1), [ n$]$ (1.4) are slow; consonants [k] (1.3), [t] (1.5) are rough_(voiceless); consonants [b] (2.6), [1] (2.9), $[\mathrm{m}](\mathbf{2 . 9}),[\mathrm{n}](\mathbf{2 . 9}),[\mathrm{p}](2.7),[\mathrm{w}](2.5)$ are smooth (sonorant and voiced, except [p]); consonants [b] (2.5), [1] (2.9), [m] (2.6), [n] (2.9) are kind_(sonorant and voiced sounds); no cruel sound was detected; consonants [b] (2.6), [k] (2.7) are big; consonants [ð] (1.3), [v] (1.5) are small (voiced consonants).

Thus, the results of Semantic Differential for English consonants have shown that the respondents evaluate English voiced and sonorant sounds as "pleasant", "weak" (only
voiced), "kind", "smooth" and "small" (only voiced) while voiceless - as "fast" and "rough". In such a way, both English and German native speakers turned out to appreciate voiced and voiceless consonants as "weak", "kind", "smooth" and "pleasant" whereas voiceless as "fast".

## 5. Chi-square tests and conclusions

The chi-square test is a statistical method aimed at measuring the degree of the correspondence of the actual data with theoretically expected. With the help of this method it is possible to confirm or refute the hypothesis about the connection of a sound with its meaning. The reason for the usage of the chi-squared test is that the outcomes of the previous investigation need to be more accurate and systematized.

The aim of the research is to reveal which semantic features the consonant is able to express to the full extent. In such a way, the hypothesis about the existence of symbolic meanings for English and German consonants may or may not be confirmed with the help of the chi-square test. Moreover, we are intended to reveal a) the semantic features of German and English consonants; b) the sound which has the highest and the lowest symbolic potential; c) the most active scale of semantic differential; d) the most active pole of semantic features.

The procedure of the investigation consists of arranging the data (cf. Table 2; Table 3) into the alternative tables for each consonant and for each scale. It is relevant in this case to give the example of the English consonant [b]:

Table 6
The frequency distribution of the English consonant [b] according to the scale of potency

|  | Weak | Strong | Total |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $[\mathrm{b}]$ | $21(\mathrm{a})$ | $6(\mathrm{~b})$ | 27 |
| Other consonants | $193(\mathrm{c})$ | $388(\mathrm{~d})$ | 581 |
| Total | 214 | 394 | 608 N |

After making alternative tables, the calculation of the chi-square was done according to the formula
(3) $\quad X^{2}=\frac{(a d-b c)^{2} N}{(a+b)(a+c)(b+d)(c+d)}$
$a, b, c, d$ - the empirical values in the alternative table
$N$ - the total amount of observations.

## a) German consonants

The results of the chi-square test for German consonants are given in Table 7. In such a way, the semantic features are arranged under the following letters: A - weak, B - strong, C unpleasant, D - pleasant, E - slow, F - fast, G - rough, H - smooth, I - cruel, J - kind, K small, L - big.

Table 7
The values of the chi-square test for German consonants

|  | A | B | C | D | E | F | G | H | I | J | K | L |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $[\mathrm{b}]$ | $\mathbf{1 8 . 6}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 2 . 9}$ | $\mathbf{5 . 1}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 5}$ |  | $\mathbf{9 . 8}$ | 2.2 |  |
| $[\mathrm{p}]$ |  | $\mathbf{9 . 6}$ | 0.018 |  |  | $\mathbf{2 4 . 1}$ | 0.615 |  | 3.0 |  |  | $\mathbf{4 . 2}$ |
| $[\mathrm{t}]$ |  | $\mathbf{1 0 . 7}$ | 0.67 |  |  | $\mathbf{2 1 . 7}$ | $\mathbf{4 . 2}$ |  | 1.9 |  |  | 0.04 |
| $[\mathrm{~d}]$ | $\mathbf{3 4 . 7}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 6 . 8}$ | $\mathbf{5 . 4}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{9 . 1}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 8 . 4}$ |  | 0.04 |
| $[\mathrm{k}]$ |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 1}$ | $\mathbf{9 . 0}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{6 . 8}$ | $\mathbf{4 . 8}$ |  | $\mathbf{8 . 6}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 6 . 5}$ |
| $[\mathrm{g}]$ | $\mathbf{1 0 . 9}$ |  |  | 0.54 | $\mathbf{1 1 . 4}$ |  |  | 3.2 |  | 0.1 | 0.2 |  |
| $[\mathrm{~m}]$ | 3.0 |  |  | $\mathbf{2 0 . 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 . 8}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 1}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 5 . 9}$ |  | $\mathbf{2 2 . 2}$ |
| $[\mathrm{n}]$ | $\mathbf{4 . 6}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 2 . 3}$ | $\mathbf{1 0 . 2}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 0}$ |  | $\mathbf{8 . 6}$ | 2.8 |  |
| $[\mathrm{y}]$ | $\mathbf{4 . 7}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 1 . 3}$ | $\mathbf{2 0 . 8}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 6 . 5}$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{4 . 9}$ |  | 0.09 |
| $[\mathrm{f}]$ |  | $\mathbf{2 4 . 7}$ |  | 3.1 |  | $\mathbf{7 . 1}$ | 0.31 |  | $\mathbf{2 . 1}$ |  |  | 0.09 |
| $[\mathrm{v}]$ | 0.002 |  |  | 1.8 |  | 1.9 |  | $\mathbf{3 . 9}$ | 2.9 |  |  | 0.00 |
| $[\mathrm{~s}]$ |  | $\mathbf{5 . 1}$ | 0.76 |  |  | $\mathbf{5 . 4}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 3}$ |  |  |  | $\mathbf{1 1 . 1}$ |
| $[\mathrm{z}]$ |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 9 . 1}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 2 . 4}$ | $\mathbf{1 1 . 2}$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 2}$ |  |  | 0.09 |
| $[\mathrm{~S}]$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 8}$ |  | $\mathbf{4 . 7}$ | $\mathbf{8 . 4}$ |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{5 . 2}$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 9}$ |
| $[\mathrm{c}]$ | $\mathbf{7 . 0}$ |  | $\mathbf{7 . 5}$ |  | 2.1 |  | 2.8 |  |  | 2.4 | $\mathbf{9 . 0}$ |  |
| $[\mathrm{x}]$ | $\mathbf{5 . 1}$ |  | $\mathbf{8 . 6}$ |  | 0.088 |  | $\mathbf{1 0 . 6}$ |  | $\mathbf{4 . 9}$ |  | 0.2 |  |
| $[\mathrm{~h}]$ | $\mathbf{9 . 6}$ |  |  | 0.092 | $\mathbf{4 . 5}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 6 . 0}$ |  | 2.8 |  | $\mathbf{7 . 5}$ |
| $[\mathrm{j}]$ | $\mathbf{8 . 8}$ |  | 6.7 |  |  | 0.13 | $\mathbf{4 . 7}$ |  |  | 0.7 | $\mathbf{5 . 4}$ |  |
| $[\mathrm{l}]$ | $\mathbf{7 . 1}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{2 9 . 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 8 . 8}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{4 . 3}$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 8}$ | 0.2 |  |
| $[\mathrm{f}]]$ |  | $\mathbf{4 . 8}$ |  | 0.5 | $\mathbf{5 . 1}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 8}$ |  | $\mathbf{5 . 3}$ |  |  | 3.6 |
| $[d]]$ |  | $\mathbf{5 . 2}$ | 3.1 |  | $\mathbf{1 3 . 9}$ |  |  | 1.9 |  | 1.4 |  |  |
| $[\mathrm{pf}]$ |  | $\mathbf{1 2 . 9}$ | $\mathbf{7 . 5}$ |  | $\mathbf{4 . 5}$ |  | $\mathbf{2 5 . 8}$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 3}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 5 . 0}$ |
| $[\mathrm{ts}]$ |  | $\mathbf{3 8 . 7}$ | $\mathbf{1 6 . 5}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 3 . 6}$ | $\mathbf{7 . 7}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 2 . 6}$ |  | 2.4 |  |
| $[\mathrm{r}]$ |  | $\mathbf{8 . 8}$ | $\mathbf{1 8 . 2}$ |  | 0.013 |  | $\mathbf{1 7 . 3}$ |  | $\mathbf{2 2 . 1}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 6 . 5}$ |

Table 7 includes the values of the chi-square for German consonants. If the value of the chi-square for the consonant is higher than 3.84 , it means that there is a significant statistical linkage between the sound and its semantic feature. Judging from Table 7, it is possible to state that each German consonant is characterized by specific semantic features. In particular, we have received the following semantic features for German consonant [b]: weak $\left(X^{2}=22.4\right)$, pleasant $\left(X^{2}=12.9\right)$, slow $\left(X^{2}=5.1\right)$, smooth $\left(X^{2}=14.3\right)$ and kind $\left(X^{2}=9.8\right)$. In this case, it would be relevant to arrange the semantic features for this consonant in decreasing order according to the value of the chi-square: i.e. $[\mathrm{b}]$ - weak $\left(\mathrm{X}^{2}=22.4\right)$, smooth $\left(X^{2}=14.3\right)$, pleasant $\left(X^{2}=12.9\right)$, kind $\left(X^{2}=9.8\right)$, slow $\left(X^{2}=5.1\right)$. The analogical list of semantic features is made for each German consonant:
[b] - weak, smooth, pleasant, kind, slow
[p] - fast, strong, big
[t] - fast, strong, rough
[d] - weak, kind, pleasant, smooth, slow
[k] - big, strong, unpleasant, cruel, fast
[g] - slow, weak
[m] - big, pleasant, kind, smooth, slow
[n] - smooth, pleasant, slow, kind, weak
[ y ] - slow, smooth, pleasant, kind, small, weak
[f] - strong, fast
[v] - smooth
[s] - smooth, big, fast, strong
[z] - unpleasant, strong, fast, rough, cruel
[ $\int$ ] - slow, big, strong, kind, pleasant
[ç] - small, unpleasant, weak
[x] - rough, unpleasant, weak, cruel
[h] - smooth, weak, big, slow
[j] - weak, unpleasant, small, rough
[1] - pleasant, slow, weak, kind, smooth
[ $\mathrm{f}(\mathrm{S}]$ - rough, cruel, slow, strong
[pf] - rough, big, strong, unpleasant, cruel, slow
[d3] - slow, strong
[ts] - strong, unpleasant, fast, cruel, rough
[r] - cruel, unpleasant, rough, big, strong
The given analysis is of great use in order to find out the strongest and the weakest German consonant, the smallest and the biggest, etc. Table 7 shows that the strongest German consonant is [ts] (38.7), the weakest - [d] (34.7), the slowest - [ y$]$ (20.8), the farthest $-[\mathrm{p}]$ (24.1), the most unpleasant $-[\mathrm{z}]$ (19.1), the most pleasant $-[\mathrm{m}](20.2)$, the roughest $-[\mathrm{pf}]$ (25.8), the smoothest $-[\mathrm{h}](16.0)$, the smallest $-[\mathrm{c}]$ (9.0), the biggest $-[\mathrm{m}]$ (22.2), the kindest - [d] (18.4), the cruelest - [r] (22.1).

The next step is to determine a) the symbolic potential of German consonants and b) the symbolic activity of scales. These notions were coined and introduced by V. Levitskij . According to V. Levitskij, symbolic potential is understood as "the ability of the sound to symbolize a certain notion", whereas symbolic activity of the scales - as "the ability of the notions or a group of notions to be symbolized by a certain sound" (Levitskij, 1998 :39).

In order to find symbolic potential of German consonants, all the values of chi-square for each consonant (cf. Table 7) are added within all scales. The results are shown in Table 8.

Table 8
The total values of $\mathrm{X}^{2}$ (German consonants)

|  | The total value |  | The total value |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $[\mathrm{b}]$ | 66.9 | $[\mathrm{z}]$ | 63.09 |
| $[\mathrm{p}]$ | 41.53 | $[\mathrm{~S}]$ | 32.00 |
| $[\mathrm{t}]$ | 39.21 | $[\mathrm{c}]$ | 30.8 |
| $[\mathrm{~d}]$ | 84.4 | $[\mathrm{x}]$ | 29.48 |
| $[\mathrm{k}]$ | 59.8 | $[\mathrm{~h}]$ | 40.49 |
| $[\mathrm{~g}]$ | 25.85 | $[\mathrm{j}]$ | 41.33 |
| $[\mathrm{~m}]$ | 89.2 | $[\mathrm{l}]$ | 66.3 |
| $[\mathrm{n}]$ | 52.5 | $[\mathrm{f}]$ | 34.1 |
| $[\mathrm{y}]$ | 64.8 | $[\mathrm{~d}]$ | 25.5 |
| $[\mathrm{f}]$ | 37.4 | $[\mathrm{pf}]$ | 72.0 |
| $[\mathrm{v}]$ | 10.50 | $[\mathrm{ts}]$ | 47.6 |
| $[\mathrm{w}]$ | 36.2 | $[\mathrm{r}]$ | 82.91 |
| $[\mathrm{~s}]$ | 36.74 |  |  |

As a result, we have found that the German consonant [m] (89.2) has the highest symbolic potential while the sound $[\mathrm{v}](10.50)$ - the lowest. In such a way, we have arranged
the consonants in the following decreasing order (starting with the sound that has the highest symbolic potential and ending in the lowest one): [m] (89.2), [d] (84.4), [r] (82.91), [pf] (72.9), [b] (66.95), [l] (66.3), [ y$]$ (64.8), [z] (63.09), [k] (59.8), [n] (52.5), [ts] (47.6), [p] (51.53), [j] (41.33), [h] (40.49), [t] (39.21), [f] (37.4), [s] (36.74), [w] (36.2), [ff] (34.1), [ [J] (32.00), [ç] (30.8), [g] (25.85), [ $\left.\mathrm{d}_{3}\right](25.5),[\mathrm{v}](10.50)$. The highest semantic potential is characterized by the German consonants $[\mathrm{m}](\mathbf{8 9 . 2})$, $[\mathrm{d}]$ (84.4), $[\mathrm{r}]$ (82.91) whereas the lowest semantic potential is characteristic of $[\mathrm{g}](\mathbf{2 5 . 8 5})$, [ d 3$]$ (25.5), [v] (10.50).

The next task of this investigation is to reveal the most semantically active scale. In order to do the given objective, all the values of the chi-square for all consonants in Table 7 are added within one scale. Finally, we have obtained the following results for the German consonants: the scale of potency -285.6 ; the scale of activity -230.2 ; the scale of roughness - 223.4; the scale of evaluation -211.1 ; the scale of cruelty -158.1 ; the scale of size 131.24.

Table 9
The total values of $\mathrm{x}^{2}$ for all consonants within one scale

| The scale of potency | 285.6 | the scale of evaluation | 211.1 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| The scale of activity | 230.2 | the scale of cruelty | 158.1 |
| The scale of roughness | 223.4 | the scale of size | 131.24 |

These values mean that the highest symbolic activity is characteristic of the scale of strength while the scale of size possesses the lowest activity. Then we added the values of the chi-square for both positive (strong, pleasant, fast, kind, smooth and big) and negative (weak, unpleasant, slow, cruel, rough and small) features. The results are given in Table 10.

Table 10
The total values according to positive and negative poles

| Weak | 130.1 | Rough | 104.8 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Strong | 155.5 | Smooth | 118.6 |
| Pleasant | 98.2 | Cruel | 75.9 |
| Unpleasant | 112.8 | Kind | 82.2 |
| Slow | 135.0 | Small | 27.3 |
| Fast | 95.2 | Big | 103.7 |

The results for German consonants are as follows: the positive "strong" quality proved to be active within the scale of strength ("strong" = 155.5); a negative "slow" quality within the scale of speed ("slow" = 135.0); a positive "smooth" quality within the scale of roughness ("smooth" = 118.6); a positive "pleasant" quality within the scale of evaluation ("pleasant" = 112.8); a positive "big" quality within the scale of size ("big" = 103.7); a positive "kind" quality within the scale of roughness ("kind" = 82.2).

In such a way, it is possible to make the following conclusions concerning the semantic features of German consonants:

- The presence of the phonosemantic connection for German consonants is statistically confirmed;
- The semantic features for each German consonant were determined and arranged with the help of semantic differential and the chi-square test;
- The statistical analysis of the German consonants has shown a direct linkage between the acoustic features of the consonants with its semantics. In particular, voiced sounds were evaluated as "kind", "pleasant" and "smooth" while voiceless as "fast"
- The German consonant $[\mathrm{m}]$ turned out to possess the highest symbolic potential whereas [v] - the lowest;


## b) English consonants

Similar analyses have been made for English consonants. In particular, Table 11 includes the values of chi-square for English consonants with the following explanations: A - weak, B strong, C - unpleasant, D - pleasant, E - slow, F - fast, G - rough, H - smooth, I - cruel, J kind, K - small, L - big. The value of more than 3.84 shows a significant connection between a consonant and its meaning.

Table 11
The values of chi-square for English consonants

|  | A | B | C | D | E | F | G | H | I | J | K | L |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $[\mathrm{b}]$ |  | 0.4 |  | $\mathbf{9 . 9}$ |  | $\mathbf{8 . 8}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 2 . 2}$ |  | $\mathbf{4 . 1}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 1 . 8}$ |
| $[\mathrm{~d}]$ | $\mathbf{8 . 3}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 8 . 9}$ |  | 1.0 |  | $\mathbf{1 0 . 8}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 0 . 6}$ | 3.4 |  |
| $[\mathrm{f}]$ | $\mathbf{4 . 7}$ |  | $\mathbf{5 . 9}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 8 . 0}$ |  | $\mathbf{5 . 4}$ |  | $\mathbf{5 . 7}$ |  | $\mathbf{2 2 . 7}$ |  |
| $[\mathrm{g}]$ |  | 0.6 | 1.2 |  |  | $\mathbf{3 6 . 6}$ |  | $\mathbf{8 . 4}$ | 0.3 |  | 0.09 |  |
| $[\mathrm{~h}]$ | $\mathbf{7 . 8}$ |  | 1.0 |  | $\mathbf{1 7 . 3}$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 5}$ |  | $\mathbf{7 . 7}$ |  | $\mathbf{7 . 7}$ |  |
| $[\mathrm{j}]$ | $\mathbf{6 . 7}$ |  | 1.2 |  |  | 1.5 | 0.6 |  |  | $\mathbf{6 . 0}$ | $\mathbf{8 . 8}$ |  |
| $[\mathrm{k}]$ |  | $\mathbf{1 6 . 8}$ | 0.7 |  |  | $\mathbf{4 2 . 0}$ | $\mathbf{2 3 . 1}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 7 . 4}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{2 0 . 0}$ |
| $[\mathrm{~m}]$ |  | $\mathbf{5 . 8}$ |  | $\mathbf{5 . 3}$ | $\mathbf{1 8 . 9}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{2 0 . 9}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 2 . 6}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 6 . 5}$ |
| $[\mathrm{n}]$ |  | 2.1 | 0.2 |  | $\mathbf{5 . 2}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{8 . 7}$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 7}$ |  | $\mathbf{8 . 5}$ |
| $[\mathrm{n}]$ | $\mathbf{3 . 8}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 7}$ | $\mathbf{7 . 7}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 5 . 9}$ |  | $\mathbf{4 . 4}$ |  | 3.47 |
| $[\mathrm{l}]$ | $\mathbf{9 . 0}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{1 8 . 9}$ | $\mathbf{3 7 . 0}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{2 0 . 1}$ |  | $\mathbf{2 7 . 6}$ |  | 3.0 |
| $[\mathrm{p}]$ | 0.2 |  |  | 2.2 |  | $\mathbf{3 6 . 7}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 6 . 7}$ |  | $\mathbf{9 . 5}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 6}$ |
| $[\mathrm{r}]$ | 1.3 |  | 1.0 |  | $\mathbf{1 4 . 2}$ |  | 2.4 |  | $\mathbf{4 . 9}$ |  |  | 3.0 |
| $[\mathrm{~s}]$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 7}$ | 2.4 |  | $\mathbf{1 0 . 2}$ |  |  | 0.2 | 2.3 |  |  | 0.3 |
| $[\mathrm{~S}]$ |  | $\mathbf{1 0 . 9}$ |  | 1.5 | $\mathbf{4 . 7}$ |  | 3.2 |  |  | $\mathbf{5 . 1}$ |  | 2.9 |
| $[\mathrm{t}]$ |  | $\mathbf{1 6 . 9}$ | 0.02 |  | 1.2 |  | $\mathbf{1 2 . 9}$ |  | $\mathbf{7 . 8}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{2 4 . 1}$ |
| $[\mathrm{f}][$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 8}$ |  | 0.2 | $\mathbf{5 . 8}$ |  | $\mathbf{7 . 0}$ |  |  | 0.00 |  | 0.02 |
| $[\mathrm{v}]$ | $\mathbf{1 0 . 6}$ |  |  | 2.1 | $\mathbf{1 7 . 9}$ |  |  | 0.2 |  | $\mathbf{1 9 . 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 3 . 9}$ |  |
| $[\mathrm{w}]$ | $\mathbf{1 2 . 2}$ |  | 0.6 |  | $\mathbf{1 3 . 0}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{6 . 8}$ |  | 3.5 | 0.14 |  |
| $[\mathrm{z}]$ |  | $\mathbf{1 0 . 2}$ |  | 0.00 | $\mathbf{3 7 . 3}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 5 . 4}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 1 . 5}$ |  | $\mathbf{5 . 0}$ |  |
| $[\mathrm{~B}]$ | $\mathbf{2 0 . 7}$ |  | $\mathbf{1 2 . 3}$ |  | $\mathbf{6 . 7}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{5 . 2}$ | 1.3 |  |  | $\mathbf{5 . 6}$ |
| $[\mathrm{~d}]$ |  | 2.4 |  | $\mathbf{6 . 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 2 . 2}$ |  |  | 3.4 |  | 3.6 |  | $\mathbf{4 . 6}$ |
| $[\mathrm{\delta}]$ | 0.05 |  | 0.02 |  | 3.2 |  |  | $\mathbf{8 . 6}$ | 0.7 |  | 0.3 |  |
| $[\Theta]$ |  | 1.8 | 3.2 |  |  | 3.0 |  | 3.3 |  | 1.8 | $\mathbf{8 . 5}$ |  |

The results of the research. Table 11 indicates that each English consonant possesses its specific semantic features. For example, the following semantic features are obtained for the English consonant $[b]$ : pleasant $\left(X^{2}=9.9\right)$, fast $\left(X^{2}=8.8\right)$, smooth $\left(X^{2}=12.2\right)$, kind $\left(X^{2}=\right.$ $4.1)$ and $\operatorname{big}\left(X^{2}=11.8\right)$. In this case, it would be relevant to arrange the semantic features for this consonant in decreasing order according to the value of the chi-square: i.e. [b] - smooth,
big, unpleasant, fast, kind. The analogical list of semantic features is made for each English consonant:
[b] - smooth, big, unpleasant, fast, kind
[d] - pleasant, smooth, kind, weak
[f] - small, slow, unpleasant, cruel, rough, weak
[g] - fast, smooth
[h] - slow, weak, cruel, small, rough
[j] - small, weak, kind
[k] - fast, rough, big, cruel, strong
[m] - smooth, slow, big, kind, strong, pleasant
[ n ] - smooth, big, kind, slow, strong
[ y$]$ - smooth, pleasant, slow, kind
[1] - slow, kind, smooth, pleasant, weak
[p] - fast, smooth, big, kind
[r] - slow, kind
[s] - slow, strong
$[S]$ - strong, kind, slow
[ t ] - big, unpleasant, strong, rough, cruel
[ t '] - rough, strong, slow
[v] - kind, slow, small, weak
[w] - slow, weak, smooth
[z] - slow, weak, smooth
[3] - weak, pleasant, slow, big, smooth
[d3] - strong, slow
[ð] - smooth
$[\Theta]$ - weak
Judging from Table 11, it is possible to state that the weakest English consonant is [3] $\left(\mathrm{X}^{2}=20.7\right)$, the strongest $-[\mathrm{t}]\left(\mathrm{X}^{2}=16.9\right)$, the most unpleasant $-[3]\left(\mathrm{X}^{2}=12.3\right)$, the most pleasant $-[1]\left(X^{2}=18.9\right),[d]\left(X^{2}=18.9\right)$, the slowest $-[z]\left(X^{2}=37.3\right)$, the farthest $-[k]\left(X^{2}=\right.$ 42.0), the roughest $-[k]\left(X^{2}=23.1\right)$, the smoothest $-[m]\left(X^{2}=20.9\right)$, the cruelest $-[k]\left(X^{2}=\right.$ 17.4), the kindest $[1]\left(X^{2}=27.6\right)$, the smallest $-[f]\left(X^{2}=22.7\right)$, the biggest $-[t]\left(X^{2}=11.8\right)$.

The next step is to determine a) the symbolic potential of English consonants and b) the symbolic activity of scales. To find symbolic potential, all the values of chi-square for each consonant (cf. Table 11) are added within all scales. The results are given in Table 12.

Table 12
The total values of the chi-square for English consonants

|  | the total value |  | the total value |
| :--- | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| $[\mathrm{b}]$ | 47.2 | $[\mathrm{p}]$ | 79.9 |
| $[\mathrm{~d}]$ | 53.0 | $[\mathrm{r}]$ | 26.8 |
| $[\mathrm{f}]$ | 62.4 | $[\mathrm{C}]$ | 28.3 |
| $[\mathrm{~g}]$ | 47.19 | $[\mathrm{t}]$ | 62.6 |
| $[\mathrm{~h}]$ | 48.02 | $[\mathrm{f}]$ | 19.8 |
| $[\mathrm{j}]$ | 24.8 | $[\mathrm{\delta}]$ | 12.8 |
| $[\mathrm{k}]$ | 12.0 | $[\Theta]$ | 21 |
| $[\mathrm{~m}]$ | 8.0 | $[\mathrm{v}]$ | 45.9 |
| $[\mathrm{n}]$ | 31.4 | $[\mathrm{w}]$ | 36.2 |
| $[\mathrm{y}]$ | 50 | $[\mathrm{z}]$ | 79.4 |


| $[1]$ | 115.6 | $[3]$ | 51.8 |
| :--- | :---: | :--- | :--- |
| $[\mathrm{~d}]$ | 52.4 | $[\mathrm{~s}]$ | 22.1 |

Table 12 shows that the English consonant [1] (115.6) has the highest symbolic potential whereas [m] (8.0) is the lowest one. In such a way, the consonants have been arranged in decreasing order beginning with the consonant that has the highest symbolic potential and ending in the lowest one: [l] (115.6), [p] (79.9), [z] (79.4), [t] (62.6), [f] (62.4), [d] (53.0), [d3] (52.4), [3] (51.8), [n] (50), [h] (48.0), [b] (47.2), [g] (47.1), [v] (45.9), [w] (36.2), [n] (31.4), [ [J] (28.3), [r] (26.8), [j] (24.8), [s] (22.1), [Ө] (21), [ [f] (19.8), [ $đ] ~(12.8), ~[k] ~(12.0), ~$ [m] (8.0). The English consonants [1] (115.6), [p] (79.9), [z] (79.4) have the highest symbolic potential whereas [ð] (12.8), $[\mathrm{k}]$ (12.0), [m] (8.0) the lowest.

The next task of this investigation is to reveal the semantically most active scale. In order to do the given objective, all the values of chi-square for all consonants in Table 11 are added within one scale. The results are given in Table 13,

Table 13
The total values of $\mathrm{X}^{2}$ for all consonants within one scale

| The scale of activity | 360.1 | The scale of potency | 186.7 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| The scale of roughness | 217.0 | The scale of cruelty | 179.7 |
| The scale of size | 188.9 | The scale of evaluation | 109.6 |

In such a way, the highest symbolic activity is characteristic of the scale of activity and the scale of evaluation turned out to have the lowest one. Then we added the values of chi-square for both positive (strong, pleasant, fast, kind, smooth and big) and negative (weak, unpleasant, slow, cruel, rough and small) properties. The results are given in Table 14.

Table 14
The total numbers according to positive and negative poles

| Weak | 85.35 | Rough | 76.2 |
| :--- | :---: | :--- | :---: |
| Strong | 101.4 | Smooth | 141.4 |
| Unpleasant | 49.28 | Cruel | 59.6 |
| Pleasant | 79.90 | Kind | 145.8 |
| Slow | 193.5 | Small | 70.5 |
| Fast | 166.6 | Big | 118.8 |

The outcomes for English consonants are as follows: a "strong" positive pole (101.4) proved to be active within the scale of strength; within the scale of evaluation - a positive "pleasant" pole (79.90); within the scale of speed - a negative "slow" pole (199.5); in the scale of roughness - a positive "smooth" pole (141.4); within the scale of cruelty - a positive "kind" pole (145.8); within the scale of size - a positive "big" pole (118.3).

Thus, it is possible to make the following conclusions on the basis of the given investigation:

- The presence of the phonosemantic linkage for English consonants is confirmed statistically;
- The symbolic features for each English consonant were established and arranged with the help of semantic differential and the chi-square test;
- The statistical analysis of the English consonants has shown a direct linkage between the acoustic features of the consonants with their semantics. In particular, voiced sounds were evaluated as "kind", "pleasant" and "smooth" while voiceless - as "strong", "fast" and "rough"
- The English consonant [k] proved to have the highest symbolic potential while [ð] - the lowest.
- The highest symbolic activity is characteristic of the scale of speed (activity), the lowest is the scale of evaluation.


## Further perspectives of the research

It will be relevant in further research on this topic to investigate the semantic features of consonants in the literary texts, namely, to observe the existence or the absence of the connection between the emotional mood of the texts and the usage of consonants in English and German literal texts.

## References

Kushneryk, V. (2004). Fonosemantyzm y hermanskuh i slovjanskuh movah [Phonosemantism in Germanic and Slavic languages] - Chernivtsi: Ruta, 370 (in Ukrainian).
Levickij, V.V. (1998). Zvykovoj simvolizm. Osnovnije itogi: Monografija. [Sound symbolism. Basic results] Chernovtsy: Ruta (in Russian).
Levickij, V. V. (2008). Zvukovoj simvolizm: Mify i real'nost [Sound symbolism: myths and reality], Chernivtsi National University (in Russian).
Lvova, N. (2005). Semantic functions of English initial clusters. Glottometrics 9, 21-27.
Newman, S. (1933). Further experiments in phonetic symbolism. American Journal of Psychology 45, 53-75.
Ohala, John J., Hinton, L., Nichols J. (1994). Sound Symbolism. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
Osgood, Ch., Suci, G.J., Tannenbaum P. H. (1957). The measurement of meaning. Urbana: University of Illinois Press
Sapir, E. (1929). A study in phonetic symbolism. Journal of Experimental Psychology 12(3), 225-239.
Taylor, I.K., Taylor, M.M. (1965). Another look at phonetic symbolism. Psychological Bulletin 64(6), 117-124.
Uznadze, D. (1924). Ein experimenteller Beitrag zum Problem der psychologischen Grundlagen der Namengebung. Psychologische Forschung 5, 25-43.
Zhuravlov, A.P. (1974). Foneticheskoje znachenije. [Phonetic meaning]. Leningrad University Press (in Russian).

Appendix A
The frequencies of semantic features for German consonants (according to the psycholinguistic experiment)

|  | POTENCY |  | EVALUAT |  | SPEED |  | ROUGH |  | CRUELTY |  | SIZE |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | A | B | C | D | E | F | G | H | I | J | K | L |
| /b/ | 21 | 6 | 0 | 23 | 21 | 4 | 4 | 21 | 0 | 15 | 8 | 4 |
| /p/ | 2 | 25 | 6 | 8 | 2 | 25 | 4 | 8 | 11 | 8 | 6 | 10 |
| /t/ | 2 | 27 | 10 | 10 | 2 | 23 | 10 | 4 | 4 | 2 | 10 | 11 |
| /d/ | 25 | 4 | 0 | 27 | 19 | 6 | 2 | 17 | 0 | 27 | 10 | 11 |
| /k/ | 0 | 25 | 10 | 2 | 4 | 17 | 11 | 4 | 8 | 8 | 4 | 10 |
| /g/ | 19 | 11 | 8 | 13 | 23 | 4 | 10 | 15 | 6 | 11 | 10 | 10 |
| /m/ | 8 | 6 | 0 | 27 | 21 | 2 | 2 | 23 | 0 | 23 | 4 | 11 |
| /n/ | 11 | 8 | 0 | 17 | 17 | 2 | 0 | 17 | 0 | 13 | 10 | 5 |
| /7/ | 13 | 10 | 3 | 25 | 23 | 0 | 0 | 20 | 0 | 10 | 8 | 2 |
| /f/ | 4 | 17 | 4 | 8 | 6 | 17 | 11 | 11 | 8 | 6 | 8 | 11 |
| /v/ | 10 | 18 | 3 | 10 | 10 | 15 | 3 | 15 | 8 | 5 | 8 | 10 |
| /s/ | 4 | 23 | 11 | 11 | 6 | 15 | 4 | 10 | 8 | 11 | 8 | 15 |
| /z/ | 0 | 25 | 17 | 2 | 4 | 19 | 13 | 2 | 15 | 3 | 8 | 11 |
| / $/$ / | 2 | 20 | 6 | 12 | 14 | 8 | 10 | 8 | 0 | 8 | 4 | 18 |
| /ç/ | 15 | 10 | 13 | 5 | 8 | 13 | 10 | 10 | 8 | 10 | 13 | 3 |
| /x/ | 8 | 18 | 18 | 18 | 13 | 10 | 3 | 23 | 13 | 8 | 10 | 10 |
| /h/ | 10 | 10 | 6 | 10 | 15 | 10 | 8 | 17 | 3 | 13 | 6 | 11 |
| /j/ | 15 | 8 | 10 | 10 | 13 | 13 | 6 | 5 | 3 | 8 | 13 | 5 |
| /I/ | 15 | 10 | 0 | 23 | 21 | 0 | 6 | 19 | 2 | 17 | 8 | 8 |
| /t// | 5 | 25 | 8 | 8 | 18 | 12 | 18 | 3 | 5 | 5 | 10 | 13 |
| /d3/ | 10 | 15 | 10 | 6 | 18 | 10 | 8 | 12 | 4 | 12 | 8 | 10 |
| /pf/ | 0 | 23 | 13 | 5 | 15 | 10 | 15 | 3 | 4 | 10 | 8 | 8 |
| /ts/ | 5 | 23 | 20 | 5 | 3 | 23 | 15 | 5 | 13 | 3 | 10 | 3 |
| /r/ | 3 | 27 | 18 | 3 | 12 | 9 | 18 | 2 | 19 | 3 | 4 | 10 |

Appendix B
The frequencies of semantic features for English consonants (according to the psycholinguistic experiment)

|  | POTENCY |  |  | EVALUAT. |  |  | SPEED |  |  | ROUGH. |  |  | CRUELTY |  | SIZE |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $/ \mathbf{/ b /}$ | 9 | 18 | 0 | 15 | 15 | 10 | 0 | 16 | 4 | 16 | 0 | 15 |  |  |  |  |
| $/ \mathbf{d} /$ | 14 | 11 | 0 | 26 | 0 | 6 | 6 | 13 | 5 | 12 | 10 | 10 |  |  |  |  |
| $/ \mathbf{f /}$ | 15 | 10 | 16 | 9 | 15 | 5 | 14 | 14 | 16 | 9 | 17 | 13 |  |  |  |  |
| $/ \mathbf{g} /$ | 8 | 17 | 8 | 0 | 0 | 21 | 9 | 17 | 4 | 4 | 8 | 9 |  |  |  |  |
| $/ \mathbf{h} /$ | 17 | 9 | 13 | 13 | 16 | 5 | 17 | 8 | 18 | 9 | 13 | 4 |  |  |  |  |


| /j/ | 16 | 9 | 11 | 10 | 11 | 11 | 8 | 7 | 4 | 9 | 15 | 5 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| /k/ | 0 | 25 | 9 | 9 | 0 | 26 | 17 | 0 | 14 | 1 | 0 | 25 |
| /m/ | 4 | 21 | 5 | 21 | 30 | 0 | 0 | 26 | 0 | 17 | 8 | 18 |
| /n/ | 5 | 16 | 8 | 14 | 21 | 4 | 4 | 22 | 8 | 16 | 4 | 22 |
| /y/ | 14 | 10 | 2 | 27 | 20 | 2 | 0 | 20 | 2 | 12 | 10 | 2 |
| /I/ | 9 | 9 | 0 | 26 | 30 | 0 | 0 | 25 | 0 | 26 | 4 | 13 |
| /p/ | 13 | 17 | 4 | 13 | 9 | 21 | 0 | 21 | 0 | 13 | 8 | 17 |
| /r/ | 13 | 13 | 13 | 13 | 16 | 5 | 12 | 8 | 13 | 7 | 4 | 13 |
| //s/ | 5 | 25 | 12 | 9 | 9 | 5 | 11 | 17 | 12 | 9 | 8 | 13 |
| / S / | 3 | 21 | 5 | 13 | 13 | 9 | 12 | 7 | 3 | 7 | 5 | 14 |
| /t/ | 0 | 25 | 13 | 0 | 8 | 8 | 17 | 4 | 12 | 4 | 18 | 7 |
| /ts/ | 5 | 25 | 8 | 14 | 16 | 11 | 15 | 6 | 4 | 6 | 7 | 10 |
| / 9 / | 6 | 17 | 11 | 7 | 7 | 9 | 5 | 9 | 4 | 12 | 12 | 11 |
| / $/$ / | 3 | 4 | 6 | 8 | 9 | 6 | 4 | 9 | 10 | 10 | 9 | 5 |
| /v/ | 17 | 7 | 4 | 13 | 17 | 4 | 9 | 14 | 13 | 0 | 16 | 3 |
| /w/ | 13 | 3 | 8 | 8 | 14 | 4 | 3 | 17 | 0 | 5 | 4 | 4 |
| /z/ | 5 | 13 | 9 | 14 | 26 | 4 | 21 | 5 | 13 | 4 | 12 | 12 |
| /3/ | 17 | 2 | 6 | 18 | 10 | 12 | 5 | 19 | 11 | 9 | 12 | 10 |
| /d3/ | 4 | 14 | 2 | 15 | 17 | 7 | 8 | 14 | 7 | 13 | 3 | 14 |

# A simplified lambda indicator in text analysis 

Ioan-Iovitz Popescu<br>Gabriel Altmann


#### Abstract

The aim of the article is to show an alternative, easier computation of the Lambda indicator which displays the frequency structuring of the text. Here not all frequencies need to be taken into account; it is sufficient to consider the first and the last values and the $h$-point. The article brings a survey of many texts in several languages.


Keywords. Lambda indicator, rank-frequency, text similarity

In some previous publications (see esp. Popescu, Čech, Altmann 2011) the lambda indicator has been defined as a normalized arc length of the rank-frequency distribution of words or other entities in a text. Since arc length increases with text size, it was proposed to normalize it as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Lambda=\frac{L\left(\log _{10} N\right)}{N} \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $N$ is the text size (given in the number of words or other respective entities), and $L$ is the arc length defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.L=\sum_{x=1}^{V-1}\left[\left(f_{x}-f_{x+1}\right)^{2}+1\right]^{1 / 2}\right] \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $V$ is the highest rank (vocabulary) and $f_{x}$ are the frequencies at ranks $x$.
Unfortunately, the variance of $L$ given in this form is quite complex (cf. Popescu, Mačutek, Altmann 2010) and every comparison of texts, setting up classes, confidence intervals, etc. is associated with extensive computations.

In Popescu, Mačutek, Altmann (2009: 68) an indicator has been defined which took into account both $L_{\max }$ and the $h$-point in the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
p=\frac{L_{\operatorname{fax}}-L}{h-1} \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $L_{\max }=(V-1)+f_{1}-f(V)$. Now since $f(V)$ is usually 1 , one can define

$$
L_{\max }=V-1+f_{1}-1 .
$$

On the other hand, from (3) we have

$$
L=L_{\max }-p(h-1) .
$$

or, since $p$ converges to 1 , we can finally get an approximate arc length as

$$
\begin{equation*}
L^{*}=V+f_{1}-(h+1) \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Hence we obtain for (1) an approximate lambda in the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Lambda^{*}=\frac{L^{*}(\log N)}{N}=\frac{\left(V+f_{1}-h-1\right)(\log N)}{N} \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Considering $V$ a constant and $h$ a fixed point, we obtain the variance of the above indicator as simple as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)=\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left(f_{1}\right)(\log N)^{2}}{N^{2}}=\frac{f_{1}\left(N-f_{1}\right)(\log N)^{2}}{N^{3}} \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

In order to exemplify the formulas we consider twenty short Slovak texts by S . Svoráková concerning art criticism and obtain the results presented in Table 1.

The significance of the difference between the approximate lambdas of two texts (lower case 1 and 2 in formula (7)) can be computed by means of the usual asymptotic normal test in form

$$
\begin{equation*}
u=\frac{\left|\Lambda_{1}^{*}-\Lambda_{2}^{*}\right|}{\sqrt{\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda_{1}^{*}\right)+\operatorname{Va(\Lambda _{2}^{*})}}} \tag{7}
\end{equation*}
$$

If we perform this operation for each pair of texts, we obtain the results presented in Table 2. Here $u<=-1,96$ and $u=>1.96$ are significant. Hence texts whose similarity expressed by $u$ varies in $(-1.96,1.96)$ have some common frequency background. Needless to say, the frequencies can be directly compared using e.g. a chi-square test; but with short texts one meets problems because of many small frequencies (hapax legomena). If we link the texts having non-significant difference - as shown in Table 2 - we obtain a matrix in which the crosses represent the similarity. The matrix is presented in Table 3.

Now every matrix of this kind can be presented in form of a graph which displays the similarities visually. It can be seen in Figure 1.

The centrality of individual texts can be given simply as the number of all other texts having similar lambda, i.e. for which $u \varepsilon(-1.96,1.96)$. We obtain the sequence

| T16 | T 15 | T 17 | T 4 | T 5 | T 6 | T 1 | T 7 | T 9 | T 13 | T 12 | T 14 | T 20 | T 2 | T 3 | T 11 | T 19 | T 18 | T 8 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| T 10 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | 11 | 10 | 9 | 9 | 9 | 8 | 8 | 8 | 8 | 7 | 7 | 7 | 6 | 5 | 5 | 4 | 3 | 2 |

and the graph of similarities visualized in Figure 1.


Figure 1. Graph of text similarities (Svoráková)

However, the centrality may also be computed as the sum of the absolute values of the criterion $u$ in Table 2. We obtain the ordering as follows:

| T1 | T2 | T3 | T4 | T5 | T6 | T7 | T8 | T9 | T10 |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 46.95 | 64.06 | 63.23 | 45.43 | 47.01 | 44.66 | 64.99 | 93.88 | 56.19 | 107.5 |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T11 | T12 |  | T13 | T14 | T15 | T16 | T17 | T18 | T19 | T20 |
| 77.58 | 48.83 | 57.79 | 55.88 | 38.51 | 34.17 | 62.12 | 102.14 | 121.41 | 101.6 |  |

Hence the texts according to decreasing weighted centrality are

$$
16,15,6,4,1,5,12,14,9,13,17,3,2,7,11,8,20,18,10,19 .
$$

The left side of the sequence shows the texts having more features characteristic of the style of Svoraková than those on the right hand side. Further research could help us to go a step deeper.

Table 1
The lambda indicator and its approximations in texts by S. Svoráková Notice the close coincidence of $\Lambda$ and $\Lambda^{*}$ (up to a few per-mille)

| Text | $\mathbf{N}$ | $\mathbf{V}$ | $\mathbf{f}_{\mathbf{1}}$ | $\mathbf{h}$ | $\mathbf{L}$ | $\mathbf{L} *$ | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}$ | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\mathbf{V a r}\left(\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T1 | 750 | 501 | 38 | 7.0000 | 530.6654 | 531.0000 | 2.0343 | 2.0355 | 0.000530 |
| T2 | 1084 | 672 | 39 | 11.0000 | 698.6078 | 699.0000 | 1.9560 | 1.9571 | 0.000295 |
| T3 | 971 | 653 | 32 | 9.0000 | 673.9880 | 675.0000 | 2.0735 | 2.0766 | 0.000293 |
| T4 | 783 | 486 | 61 | 8.0000 | 536.4371 | 538.0000 | 1.9825 | 1.9883 | 0.000768 |
| T5 | 618 | 429 | 24 | 7.0000 | 443.6461 | 445.0000 | 2.0036 | 2.0097 | 0.000470 |
| T6 | 765 | 501 | 44 | 6.5000 | 535.4395 | 537.5000 | 2.0183 | 2.0261 | 0.000589 |
| T7 | 594 | 401 | 22 | 7.0000 | 414.3057 | 415.0000 | 1.9347 | 1.9379 | 0.000462 |
| T8 | 1094 | 743 | 37 | 7.0000 | 769.6943 | 772.0000 | 2.1381 | 2.1445 | 0.000276 |
| T9 | 807 | 555 | 24 | 7.6667 | 568.9179 | 570.3333 | 2.0493 | 2.0544 | 0.000302 |
| T10 | 701 | 522 | 22 | 7.0000 | 534.7316 | 536.0000 | 2.1707 | 2.1759 | 0.000351 |
| T11 | 448 | 353 | 11 | 4.8000 | 358.0160 | 358.2000 | 2.1188 | 2.1198 | 0.000376 |
| T12 | 382 | 297 | 17 | 6.2000 | 307.6729 | 306.8000 | 2.0797 | 2.0738 | 0.000742 |
| T13 | 748 | 496 | 25 | 8.0000 | 510.7673 | 512.0000 | 1.9624 | 1.9672 | 0.000357 |
| t14 | 249 | 189 | 13 | 5.0000 | 195.4062 | 196.0000 | 1.8805 | 1.8862 | 0.001141 |
| T15 | 402 | 299 | 18 | 4.6667 | 310.1175 | 311.3333 | 2.0090 | 2.0169 | 0.000722 |
| T16 | 228 | 184 | 13 | 4.3333 | 190.8138 | 191.6667 | 1.9734 | 1.9822 | 0.001311 |
| T17 | 397 | 289 | 18 | 5.5000 | 299.5405 | 300.5000 | 1.9608 | 1.9671 | 0.000736 |
| T18 | 461 | 311 | 20 | 6.5000 | 321.9613 | 323.5000 | 1.8603 | 1.8692 | 0.000639 |
| T19 | 2075 | 1285 | 82 | 11.0000 | 1350.8956 | 1355.0000 | 2.1595 | 2.1661 | 0.000201 |
| T20 | 1218 | 730 | 41 | 10.5000 | 757.8380 | 759.5000 | 1.9199 | 1.9241 | 0.000254 |

Table 2
Differences between texts (Svoráková)

|  | T 1 | T 2 | T 3 | T 4 | T 5 | T 6 | T 7 | T 8 | T 9 | T 10 | T 11 | T 12 | T 13 | T 14 | T 15 | T 16 | T 17 | T 18 | T 19 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| T 2 | 2.81 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T 3 | -1.39 | -4.98 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T 4 | 1.36 | 2.73 | 2.73 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T5 | 0.79 | -2.02 | 2.35 | -0.69 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T6 | 0.35 | -2.33 | 1.75 | -1.01 | -0.40 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T7 | 3.30 | 0.84 | 5.24 | 1.56 | 2.59 | 2.85 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T8 | -3.66 | -7.72 | -2.69 | -4.73 | -4.71 | -3.95 | -7.65 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T9 | -0.49 | -3.88 | 1.06 | -1.93 | -1.40 | -0.87 | -4.27 | 3.74 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T10 | -4.59 | -8.52 | -3.80 | -5.53 | -5.62 | -4.84 | -8.42 | -4.78 | -4.78 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T11 | -2.89 | -6.48 | -1.82 | -4.02 | -3.85 | -3.19 | -6.60 | 0.67 | -2.80 | 1.84 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T12 | -0.99 | -3.59 | 0.15 | -2.17 | -1.72 | -1.29 | -4.00 | 2.15 | -0.65 | 3.05 | 1.55 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T13 | 2.53 | -0.20 | 4.53 | 0.79 | 1.76 | 2.08 | -0.98 | 7.12 | 3.49 | 7.94 | 6.00 | 3.33 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| T14 | 3.99 | 2.18 | 5.35 | 2.61 | 3.44 | 3.64 | 1.49 | 7.07 | 4.66 | 7.73 | 6.41 | 4.56 | 2.27 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |  |
| T15 | 0.73 | -1.73 | 2.07 | -0.61 | 0.02 | 0.39 | -2.28 | 4.12 | 1.25 | 4.96 | 3.42 | 1.59 | -1.52 | -0.10 | 0.00 |  |  |  |  |
| T16 | 1.42 | -0.48 | 2.52 | 0.27 | 0.86 | 1.13 | -1.00 | 4.13 | 1.87 | 4.82 | 3.60 | 2.12 | -0.35 | -0.07 | 0.79 | 0.00 |  |  |  |
| T17 | 2.14 | -0.13 | 3.62 | 0.71 | 1.48 | 1.78 | -0.78 | 5.65 | 2.80 | 6.42 | 4.89 | 2.90 | 0.03 | -0.06 | 1.33 | 0.33 | 0.00 |  |  |
| T18 | 4.59 | 2.48 | 6.46 | 2.86 | 3.96 | 4.15 | 1.59 | 8.64 | 5.58 | 9.33 | 7.68 | 5.16 | 2.56 | -0.01 | 3.56 | 2.14 | 2.15 | 0.00 |  |
| T19 | -4.78 | -9.43 | -4.03 | -5.72 | -5.95 | -5.04 | -9.07 | -1.15 | -5.14 | 0.31 | -1.76 | -3.06 | -8.66 | -0.21 | -5.12 | -4.88 | -6.69 | -9.91 | 0.00 |
| T20 | 4.15 | 1.53 | 6.69 | 3.40 | 3.40 | 3.62 | 0.48 | 9.55 | 5.53 | 10.25 | 8.11 | 4.80 | 1.65 | -0.03 | 2.92 | 1.39 | 1.26 | -1.33 | 11.51 |

Table 3
Lambda-similarities between texts (Svoráková)

| $\mathbf{T}$ | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 | 18 | 19 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3 | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 4 | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5 | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 6 | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 7 |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 8 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 9 | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 10 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 11 |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 12 | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 13 |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 14 |  |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15 | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |
| 16 | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |
| 17 |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |
| 18 |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 19 |  |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 20 |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |

The ordering of texts according to years does not bring any regularity as can be seen in Figure 2.


Figure 2. Lambdas in terms of years (Svoráková)
Notice the close coincidence of $\Lambda$ and $\Lambda^{*}$ (up to a few per-mille)

No trend can be observed. The mean lambda converges against 2.00 . Notice the clos3e coincidence of $\Lambda$ and $\Lambda^{*}$ (up to a few pro-mille).

The writer can be characterized by his lambda in form of an indicator. Though writers cannot consciously control the frequency distribution in their texts, they have, perhaps, an intuitive image of it depending on the given language, on the "prescriptions" for a good style, on the aim, etc. Many texts do not have significantly different lambdas as can be seen in Table 1. An indicator of the unity of the material style can be proposed in form of a ratio between the number of similarities $S$ (= non-significant lambda differences) and the number of all text pairs, $n(n-1) / 2$, that is as

$$
\begin{equation*}
S I=\frac{2 S}{n(n-1)} \tag{8}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $S$ is the number of similarities and $n$ is the number of texts. The number of nonsignificantly differing pairs ( $S=$ similar pairs) is given in Table 3. The number of crosses in the lower triangle of the matrix is $S=70$. The number of all possible pairs in the lower triangle of the matrix is $n(n-1) / 2=20(19) / 2=190$ hence for the 20 texts by Svoráková we obtain $\operatorname{SI}($ Svoraková $)=70 / 190=0.3684$. The result is a simple proportion which can, again, be compared with texts of other writers using either the binomial or the asymptotic normal test.

The greater is $S I$, the more a writer uses an unconscious background model of frequencies. That is, if all lambdas had the same (non-significantly different) value, the graph would be complete. If $S I$ is smaller than 0.5 , then there are groups of texts having a similar frequency structure.

As can be seen, there is no unique structuring with Svoraková. If one expects the similarity of two texts with $p=0.5$ used as the parameter of the binomial distribution, then the probability that up to 70 pairs out of 190 have a similar lambda structure ( $X<=70$ ) is 0.0002 , i.e. a quite variegated rank-frequency structure. The most prominent structure is the one represented by text T16 having similarities with 12 other texts. Thus some texts follow the same background tendency which must still be deciphered.

Needless to say, this is only one aspect of style considering the rank-frequencies of words. But $\Lambda^{*}$ can be computed for any property, hence the search for the property which is either constant with the writer or converges with years towards a specific value opens a new domain of research.

In the sequel we present tabular results displaying the modified lambda for various data, perform the tests for similarity and present the resulting similarities

For Latin we considered some works by Horace and Vergil as presented in Table 4
Table 4
Modified lambda for some Latin texts

|  | Text | $\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |
| 1 | Horatius, Carmen Saeculare | 2.3191 | 0.000917 |
| 2 | Horatius, Ars Poetica | 2.4640 | 0.000180 |
| 3 | Horatius, Epodes | 2.4322 | 0.000101 |
| 4 | Horatius, Carmina Liber I | 2.5252 | 0.000096 |
| 5 | Horatius, Carmina Liber II | 2.6476 | 0.000163 |


| 6 | Horatius, Carmina Liber III | 2.6579 | 0.000119 |
| :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: |
| 7 | Horatius, Carmina Liber IV | 2.5738 | 0.000139 |
| 8 | Vergilius, Georgicon Liber I | 2.4774 | 0.000145 |
| 9 | Vergilius, Georgicon Liber II | 2.4149 | 0.000142 |
| 10 | Vergilius, Georgicon Liber III | 2.3954 | 0.000132 |
| 11 | Vergilius, Georgicon Liber IV | 2.4255 | 0.000127 |
| 12 | Vergilius, Aeneid I | 2.2660 | 0.000092 |
| 13 | Vergilius, Aeneid II | 2.2162 | 0.000099 |
| 14 | Vergilius, Aeneid III | 2.3468 | 0.000118 |
| 15 | Vergilius, Aeneid IV | 2.2805 | 0.000088 |
| 16 | Vergilius, Aeneid V | 2.2074 | 0.000076 |

After having tested the similarities of individual authors we obtained
$S I($ Horatius $)=2(10) /[7(6)]=0.4762$
$S I($ Vergilius $)=2(5) /[9(8)]=0.1389$

Hence Horatius is more concentrated than Vergilius.
The lambdas of the End-of-Year speeches of Czech presidents are presented in Table 5.

Table 5
End-of-Year speeches of Czech presidents

| President | year | $\Lambda^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ | President | year | $\Lambda^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Gottwald | 1949 | 1.9663 | 0.000308 | Husák | 1981 | 1.9102 | 0.000307 |
| Gottwald | 1953 | 1.9090 | 0.000293 | Husák | 1978 | 1.7998 | 0.000331 |
| Gottwald | 1952 | 1.8949 | 0.000298 | Klaus | 2007 | 2.0198 | 0.000405 |
| Gottwald | 1950 | 1.8074 | 0.000205 | Klaus | 2006 | 1.9276 | 0.000468 |
| Gottwald | 1951 | 1.7963 | 0.000179 | Klaus | 2009 | 1.9462 | 0.000383 |
| Havel | 1997 | 1.9502 | 0.000634 | Klaus | 2011 | 1.9964 | 0.000458 |
| Havel | 1998 | 1.7966 | 0.000266 | Klaus | 2010 | 1.9066 | 0.000395 |
| Havel | 2001 | 1.9109 | 0.000265 | Klaus | 2004 | 1.8191 | 0.000450 |
| Havel | 1999 | 2.0116 | 0.000240 | Klaus | 2008 | 1.8992 | 0.000373 |
| Havel | 2002 | 1.9254 | 0.000223 | Klaus | 2005 | 1.9475 | 0.000392 |
| Havel | 2003 | 1.9532 | 0.000215 | Novotný | 1961 | 1.8645 | 0.000232 |
| Havel | 2000 | 1.9235 | 0.000203 | Novotný | 1958 | 1.8655 | 0.000293 |
| Havel | 1990 | 1.8540 | 0.000163 | Novotný | 1963 | 1.7448 | 0.000210 |
| Havel | 1991 | 1.8530 | 0.000187 | Novotný | 1959 | 1.8016 | 0.000228 |
| Havel | 1994 | 1.7920 | 0.000144 | Novotný | 1965 | 1.7071 | 0.000180 |
| Havel | 1996 | 1.8460 | 0.000151 | Novotný | 1968 | 1.7989 | 0.000178 |
| Havel | 1995 | 1.8734 | 0.000170 | Novotný | 1967 | 1.7051 | 0.000156 |
| Havel | 1992 | 1.9080 | 0.000172 | Novotný | 1962 | 1.7462 | 0.000161 |
| Husák | 1988 | 2.0501 | 0.000526 | Novotný | 1960 | 1.7648 | 0.000192 |
| Husák | 1989 | 1.9723 | 0.000548 | Novotný | 1964 | 1.6652 | 0.000111 |
| Husák | 1984 | 2.0923 | 0.000519 | Novotný | 1966 | 1.7003 | 0.000116 |
| Husák | 1983 | 1.9131 | 0.000396 | Svoboda | 1974 | 2.0004 | 0.000786 |


| Husák | 1982 | 1.9038 | 0.000381 | Svoboda | 1972 | 1.8201 | 0.000748 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Husák | 1977 | 1.7757 | 0.000342 | Svoboda | 1973 | 1.9175 | 0.000674 |
| Husák | 1986 | 1.9703 | 0.000391 | Svoboda | 1971 | 1.9120 | 0.000243 |
| Husák | 1979 | 1.9793 | 0.000375 | Svoboda | 1969 | 1.8497 | 0.000206 |
| Husák | 1980 | 1.9912 | 0.000396 | Svoboda | 1970 | 1.7943 | 0.000208 |
| Husák | 1985 | 1.9410 | 0.000340 | Zápotocký | 1955 | 1.9033 | 0.000384 |
| Husák | 1976 | 1.8898 | 0.000353 | Zápotocký | 1957 | 1.9368 | 0.000181 |
| Husák | 1987 | 1.9106 | 0.000306 | Zápotocký | 1954 | 1.8318 | 0.000219 |
| Husák | 1975 | 1.7783 | 0.000301 | Zápotocký | 1956 | 1.8740 | 0.000191 |

For the Czech presidents we obtain 537 similarities between 62 texts.

$$
S I(\text { Czech presidents })=2(537) /[62(61)]=0.2840 .
$$

For the individual presidents we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
& S I(\text { Klaus })=2(13) /[8(7)]=0.4483 \\
& S I(\text { Zápotocký })=2(2) /[4(3)]=0.3333 \\
& S I(\text { Havel })=2(31) /[15(14)]=0.2952 \\
& S I(\text { Gottwald })=2(2) /[5(4)]=0.2000 \\
& S I(\text { Novotný })=2(11) /[11(10)]=0.2000 \\
& S I(\text { Svoboda })=2(3) /[6(5)]=0.2000 \\
& S I(\text { Husák })=2(15) /[31(30)]=0.0323
\end{aligned}
$$

For the episodes in Finnegans Wake by James Joyce (in his special English) we obtain the results in Table 6, and $S I=2(24) /[17(16)]=0.1765$

Table 6
Finnegans Wake by J. Joyce

| Text | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |
| FW Episode 01 | 1.9120 | 0.00009865 |
| FW Episode 02 | 1.9750 | 0.00013841 |
| FW Episode 03 | 1.9940 | 0.00009003 |
| FW Episode 04 | 1.9602 | 0.00009225 |
| FW Episode 05 | 1.8622 | 0.00010627 |
| FW Episode 06 | 1.8508 | 0.00005766 |
| FW Episode 07 | 1.9456 | 0.00008813 |
| FW Episode 08 | 1.8772 | 0.00009362 |
| FW Episode 09 | 1.9751 | 0.00005528 |
| FW Episode 10 | 2.0103 | 0.00005512 |
| FW Episode 11 | 1.9741 | 0.00004526 |
| FW Episode 12 | 1.7342 | 0.00015782 |
| FW Episode 13 | 1.8336 | 0.00007823 |
| FW Episode 14 | 1.7052 | 0.00004930 |
| FW Episode 15 | 1.8422 | 0.00003257 |


| FW Episode 16 | 1.8659 | 0.00005619 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| FW Episode 17 | 1.8805 | 0.00006718 |

The Latin data concerning the Metamorphoses by Apuleius are presented in Table 7.
Table 7
Modified lambdas for Apuleius' prose

| Title | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |
| Metamorphoses, Liber I | 2.24972 | 0.000147 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber II | 2.32547 | 0.000146 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber III | 2.26398 | 0.000108 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber IV | 2.39426 | 0.000091 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber V | 2.28823 | 0.000121 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber VI | 2.39123 | 0.000122 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber VII | 2.41834 | 0.000104 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber VIII | 2.39675 | 0.000086 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber IX | 2.31362 | 0.000071 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber X | 2.38133 | 0.000077 |
| Metamorphoses, Liber XI | 2.34833 | 0.000082 |

The similarity is $\operatorname{SI}($ Apuleius $)=2(14) /[11(10)]=0.2545$.
For the poems by H. Heine the results are presented in Table 8.
Table 8
Modified lambdas for Heine's poems

| ID | Poem title | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| :---: | :--- | :---: | :--- |
|  |  |  |  |
| 1 | An eine Saengerin | 1.7169 | 0.001188 |
| 2 | Belsazar | 1.6562 | 0.001346 |
| 3 | Das Lied von den Dukaten | 1.2116 | 0.002158 |
| 4 | Das Liedchen von der Reue | 1.6614 | 0.001221 |
| 5 | Der arme Peter | 1.6010 | 0.001607 |
| 6 | Der Traurige | 1.6738 | 0.002754 |
| 7 | Der wunde Ritter | 1.4844 | 0.003084 |
| 8 | Die Bergstimme | 1.2804 | 0.002475 |
| 9 | Die Botschaft | 1.4989 | 0.003531 |
| 10 | Die Fensterschau | 1.3058 | 0.002676 |
| 11 | Die Grenadiere | 1.5253 | 0.000927 |
| 12 | Die Heimfuehrung | 1.6814 | 0.001405 |
| 13 | Die Minnesaenger | 1.5953 | 0.002086 |
| 14 | Don Ramiro | 1.6392 | 0.000534 |
| 15 | Gespraech auf der Paderborner Heide | 1.4734 | 0.000906 |


| 16 | Lebensgruss | 1.5306 | 0.003096 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 17 | Lied des Gefangenen | 1.4338 | 0.001989 |
| 18 | Wahrhaftig | 1.4111 | 0.004331 |
| 19 | Wasserfahrt | 1.4744 | 0.003127 |
| 20 | Zwei Brueder | 1.7203 | 0.001108 |

The resulting $S I$ is $S I($ Heine $)=2(78) /[20(19)]=0.4105$.
The results for 7 poems by Goethe are presented in Table 9
Table 9
Modified lambda for some poems by Goethe

| Text | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{\operatorname { V a r } ( \boldsymbol { \Lambda } ^ { * } )}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |
| Der Gott und die Bajadere | 1.7349 | 0.000686 |
| Elegie 19 | 1.7200 | 0.000532 |
| Elegie 13 | 1.7372 | 0.000541 |
| Elegie 15 | 1.7516 | 0.000564 |
| Elegie 2 | 1.6826 | 0.001208 |
| Elegie 5 | 1.6371 | 0.001433 |
| Der Erlkönig | 1.3381 | 0.001143 |

The resulting $S I$ is $S I$ (Goethe) $=2(12) /[7(6)]=0.5714$.
The data for the poems by Schiller given alphabetically are presented in Table 10
Table 10
Modified lambda for poems by Schiller

| Poem title | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{V a r}\left(\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |
| Abschied vom Leser | 1.63709 | 0.0016654 |
| Amalia | 1.56339 | 0.0022265 |
| An den Fruehling | 1.18404 | 0.0025974 |
| An die Astronomen | 1.38338 | 0.0035301 |
| An einen Moralisten | 1.77892 | 0.0012644 |
| Bittschrift | 1.72785 | 0.0012213 |
| Das Geheimnis | 1.78819 | 0.0011794 |
| Das Glueck der Weisheit | 1.71459 | 0.0017723 |
| Das Lied von der Glocke | 1.46877 | 0.0002398 |
| Das Maedchen aus der Fremde | 1.59199 | 0.0016274 |
| Das Maedchen von Orleans | 1.68363 | 0.0023222 |
| Das Spiel des Lebens | 1.60798 | 0.0004396 |
| Das verschleierte Bild zu Sais | 1.67933 | 0.0035509 |
| Der Abend | 1.50499 | 0.0042235 |
| Die Antiken zu Paris | 0.90268 | 0.0084043 |
| Die schoenste Erscheinung | 1.77038 | 0.0011538 |
| Die Weltweisen | 1.60172 | 0.0015133 |
| Epigramme Friedrich Schiller |  |  |


| Forum des Weibes | 1.12886 | 0.0053097 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Odysseus | 1.37725 | 0.0039142 |
| Sehnsucht | 1.69123 | 0.0015812 |
| Spinoza | 1.33445 | 0.0039782 |
| Thekla | 1.65335 | 0.0009662 |
| Triumph der Liebe | 0.97592 | 0.010194 |
| Weibliches Urteil | 1.21145 | 0.0042913 |
| Winternacht | 1.83867 | 0.000615 |
| Zum Geburtstag der Frau Griesbach | 1.67568 | 0.0015782 |

The resulting similarity is $S I($ Schiller $)=2(115) /[27(26)]=0.3276$.
The results for the poetry by Droste are given in Table 11.
Table 11
Modified lambda for the poems by Droste-Hülshoff

| Poem title (alphabetically) | 人* | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ | Poem title (alphabetically) | 人* | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ungastlich oder nicht? | 1.802953 | 0.000567 | Stammbuchblätter | 1.690145 | 0.000572 |
| Die Stadt und der Dom | 1.766735 | 0.000495 | Nachruf an Henriette von Hohenhausen | 1.726039 | 0.001053 |
| Die Verbannten | 1.675264 | 0.000424 | Vanitas Vanitatum! | 1.677657 | 0.001001 |
| Der Prediger | 1.812078 | 0.000581 | Instinkt | 1.759228 | 0.000613 |
| An die Schriftstellerinnen in Deutschland und Frankreich | 1.783095 | 0.000732 | Die rechte Stunde | 1.590940 | 0.001864 |
| Die Gaben | 1.847654 | 0.000766 | Der zu früh geborene Dichter | 1.777213 | 0.001043 |
| Vor vierzig Jahren | 1.753502 | 0.001199 | Not | 1.579473 | 0.003173 |
| An die Weltverbesserer | 1.656243 | 0.000736 | Die Bank | 1.745004 | 0.000895 |
| Alte und neue Kinderzucht | 1.796161 | 0.0004 | Clemens von Droste | 1.696942 | 0.000694 |
| Die Schulen | 1.652365 | 0.001607 | Guten Willens Ungeschick | 1.722175 | 0.001175 |
| Die Lerche | 1.829529 | 0.00065 | Der Traum | 1.722504 | 0.000738 |
| Die Jagd | 1.69345 | 0.000505 | Locke und Lied | 1.679074 | 0.001694 |
| Die Vogelhütte | 1.696461 | 0.000347 | An Levin Schücking | 1.738357 | 0.001265 |
| Der Weiher | 1.521921 | 0.003202 | An denselben | 1.669921 | 0.000493 |
| Das Schilf | 1.538325 | 0.002021 | Poesie | 1.765049 | 0.001168 |
| Die Linde | 1.656367 | 0.001546 | An Levin Schücking | 1.617261 | 0.001563 |
| Die Wasserfäden | 1.672923 | 0.002083 | An Elise | 1.731476 | 0.000803 |
| Kinder am Ufer | 1.627271 | 0.002223 | Ein Sommertagstraum | 1.693294 | 0.00085 |
| Der Hünenstein | 1.757728 | 0.000513 | Das Autograph | 1.772874 | 0.000694 |
| Die Steppe | 1.801789 | 0.002037 | Der Denar | 1.749692 | 0.00084 |
| Die Mergelgrube | 1.670071 | 0.000351 | Die Erzstufe | 1.744440 | 0.000838 |
| Die Krähen | 1.667236 | 0.000302 | Die Muschel | 1.744578 | 0.000767 |
| Das Hirtenfeuer | 1.686183 | 0.000922 | Die junge Mutter | 1.763445 | 0.000687 |
| Der Heidemann | 1.714451 | 0.000903 | Meine Sträuße | 1.803367 | 0.000882 |


| Das Haus in der Heide | 1.681602 | 0.001578 | Das Liebhabertheater | 1.679659 | 0.000881 |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :---: |
| Der Knabe im Moor | 1.604106 | 0.001091 | Die Taxuswand | 1.635019 | 0.001147 |  |
| Die Elemente | 1.819348 | 0.000552 | Nach fünfzehn Jahren | 1.668216 | 0.000823 |  |
| Die Schenke am See | 1.782087 | 0.000492 | Der kranke Aar | 1.406127 | 0.001962 |  |
| Am Turme | 1.674223 | 0.001756 | Sit illi terra levis! | 1.676783 | 0.000466 |  |
| Das öde Haus | 1.740705 | 0.000734 | Die Unbesungenen | 1.531045 | 0.002555 |  |
| Im Moose | 1.651482 | 0.000761 | Das Spiegelbild | 1.626478 | 0.001121 |  |
| Am Bodensee | 1.782606 | 0.000657 | Neujahrsnacht | 1.830559 | 0.000536 |  |
| Das alte Schloß | 1.642105 | 0.001093 | Der Todesengel | 1.661097 | 0.001415 |  |
| Der Säntis | 1.813262 | 0.000618 | Abschied von der <br> Jugend | 1.560498 | 0.001223 |  |
| Am Weiher | 1.771844 | 0.000635 | Was bleibt | 1.799409 | 0.001348 |  |
| Mein Beruf | 1.710763 | 0.000622 | Dichters Naturgefühl | 1.777573 | 0.000531 |  |
| Meine Toten | 1.7064 | 0.000726 | Der Teetisch | 1.851103 | 0.000626 |  |
| Katharine Schücking | 1.622416 | 0.000713 | Die Nadel im Baume | 1.669545 | 0.000814 |  |
| Nach dem Angelus Silesius | 1.498151 | 0.00056 | Die beschränkte Frau | 1.670499 | 0.00056 |  |
| Gruß an Wilhelm Junkmann | 1.686478 | 0.000723 | Die Stubenburschen | 1.674037 | 0.00089 |  |
| Junge Liebe | 1.687609 | 0.001387 | Die Schmiede | 1.684100 | 0.001259 |  |
| Das vierzehnjährige Herz | 1.587469 | 0.001173 | Des alten Pfarrers <br> Woche | 1.636108 | 0.000196 |  |
|  |  |  | Der Strandwächter am <br> deutschen Meere und <br> sein Neffe vom Lande | 1.742256 | 0.000555 |  |
| Blumentod | 1.593652 | 0.00186 | 1.813313 | 0.00079 |  |  |
| Brennende Liebe | 1.58624 | 0.001046 | Das Eselein | 1.715257 | 0.00109 |  |
| Der Brief aus der Heimat | 1.743498 | 0.001266 | Die beste Politik |  |  |  |
| Ein braver Mann | 1.776374 | 0.000468 |  |  |  |  |

The resulting similarity is $S I($ Droste-Hülshoff $)=2(2164) /[91(90)]=0.5284$.
For the Slovak poetic texts by E. Bachletová one obtains the results presented in Table 12.
Table 12
Modified lambda for Slovak poetry by E. Bachletová

| Text | 人* | Var( ${ }^{*}$ ) | Text | 人* | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Aby spriesvitnela | 1.513731 | 0.003056 | Neopust' ma... | 1.232073 | 0.009344 |
| Bez rozlúčky | 1.367603 | 0.00367 | Nepoznatel'né | 1.545153 | 0.003276 |
| Čakáme štastie... | 1.488599 | 0.00345 | Podobnost' bytia | 1.770526 | 0.004146 |
| Čakanie na Boží jas | 1.567992 | 0.004771 | Pravidlá odpúšt'ania | 1.352899 | 0.005338 |
| Čas pre nádych vône | 1.731773 | 0.001604 | Precitnutie | 1.540161 | 0.003165 |
| Dielo Stvoritel'a | 1.835471 | 0.001853 | Prvotný sen | 1.778897 | 0.003084 |
| Dnešný luxus | 1.232073 | 0.006645 | Rozdelená bytost' | 1.681442 | 0.001665 |
| Do večnosti beží čas | 1.339271 | 0.004132 | Roztatá prítomnost' | 1.455457 | 0.002233 |
| Dovol' mi slúžit' | 1.463914 | 0.003819 | Som iná | 1.408714 | 0.00569 |
| Ešte raz | 1.27541 | 0.005406 | Spájania | 1.488599 | 0.00345 |
| Hladanie odpovedí | 1.580781 | 0.002129 | Stály smútok pre šest' písmen | 1.482433 | 0.00242 |
| Iba neha | 1.546876 | 0.002606 | Tá Láska | 1.279371 | 0.00367 |


| Iba život | 1.593652 | 0.0039 | Tak málo úsmevu | 1.685097 | 0.005697 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Idem za Tebou | 1.676759 | 0.001913 | Ťažko pokoritel'ní | 1.280172 | 0.006546 |
| Ihly na nebi | 1.251173 | 0.003812 | Tiché verše | 1.347036 | 0.00433 |
| Istota | 1.317762 | 0.005586 | To všetko je dar | 1.145216 | 0.004224 |
| Ked' dohorí deň | 1.468503 | 0.004921 | Ulomené zo slov | 1.202711 | 0.006271 |
| Kým ich máme | 1.494048 | 0.005073 | Vd’aka Pane! | 1.44105 | 0.003399 |
| Len áno | 1.171131 | 0.003819 | Vd’aka za deň | 1.427878 | 0.003158 |
| Malé modlitby | 1.406234 | 0.003165 | Večerná ruža | 1.602512 | 0.003664 |
| Malý ošial' | 1.293536 | 0.00456 | Večerné ticho | 1.482176 | 0.003973 |
| Miesto pre Nádej | 1.386757 | 0.004735 | Vo večnosti slobodná | 1.705637 | 0.001467 |
| Moje určenie | 1.808569 | 0.002235 | Vrátili sa | 1.540161 | 0.003165 |
| Nado mnou Ty sám... | 1.455064 | 0.006186 | Vyznania | 1.550505 | 0.00284 |
| Náš chrám | 1.743298 | 0.004077 | Z neba do neba | 1.553526 | 0.004058 |
| Naše mamy | 1.545273 | 0.00362 | Zasl'úbenie jasu | 1.386003 | 0.004021 |
| Naše svetlo | 1.280978 | 0.003437 | Zbytočné srdce | 1.296919 | 0.009344 |

The similarity for Bachletová is $\operatorname{SI}($ Bachletová $)=2(701) /[54(53)]=0.4899$.
The results the Hungarian poems written by E. Ady are presented in Table 13.
Table 13
Modified lambda for Hungarian poetry by E. Ady

| Text | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{V a r}\left(\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  |  |  |
| A Rákóczi vén harangja | 1.7586 | 0.001821 |
| Dal a rózsáról | 1.7085 | 0.003408 |
| Divina Comoedia | 1.6318 | 0.004258 |
| E eéhány dalban... | 1.4060 | 0.002176 |
| Egy csókodért | 1.5616 | 0.003914 |
| Egy szép leányhoz | 1.7303 | 0.001213 |
| Eltagadom | 1.3970 | 0.003351 |
| Én szép világom... | 1.3834 | 0.003530 |
| Epilógok | 1.7260 | 0.003278 |
| Érted | 1.6316 | 0.002920 |
| Karácsony | 1.5386 | 0.001960 |
| Látalak... | 1.0714 | 0.003165 |
| Milyen az ösz?... | 1.4758 | 0.001896 |
| Mutamur | 1.7921 | 0.001167 |
| Nem élek én tovább... | 1.5040 | 0.001156 |
| Ösz felé | 1.1561 | 0.002976 |
| Sirasson meg | 1.5850 | 0.000697 |
| Sorsunk | 1.7141 | 0.001556 |
| Színházban | 1.2884 | 0.003978 |
| Temetetlenül | 1.8161 | 0.002009 |
| Válasz | 1.7202 | 0.001762 |
| Válaszúton | 1.6190 | 0.001799 |
| Van olyan perc... | 1.5998 | 0.003518 |

The similarity with E. Ady is $\operatorname{SI}(\mathrm{Ady})=2(98) /[23(22)]=0.3874$.

The values for the poems by the Romanian writer M. Eminescu are presented in Table 14.

Table 14
Modified lambda for the Romanian poems by M. Eminescu

| ID | Poem title (alphabetically) | 人* | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ | $\begin{array}{\|l\|l\|} \hline \begin{array}{l} \text { Id } \\ \\ \hline \end{array} \\ \hline \end{array}$ | Poem title (alphabetically) | 人* | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\right.$ A $\left.^{*}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | Adânca mare | 1.5751 | 0.002917 | 74 | La moartea lui Heliade | 1.7637 | 0.000773 |
| 2 | Adio | 1.5784 | 0.001628 | 75 | La moartea lui Neamțu | 1.7065 | 0.000736 |
| 3 | Ah, mierea buzei tale | 1.5306 | 0.001023 | 76 | La moartea principelui Ştirbey | 1.5904 | 0.001478 |
| 4 | Amicului F.I. | 1.8192 | 0.000431 | 77 | La mormântul lui Aron Pumnul | 1.7264 | 0.001594 |
| 5 | Amorul unei marmure | 1.7047 | 0.000723 | 78 | La o artistă (Ca a nopții poezie) | 1.6142 | 0.001529 |
| 6 | Andrei Mureşanu | 1.7440 | 0.000170 | 79 | La o artistă (Credeam ieri) | 1.6992 | 0.001295 |
| 7 | Atât de frageda... | 1.7798 | 0.001679 | 80 | La Quadrat | 1.5125 | 0.002257 |
| 8 | Aveam o muză | 1.8077 | 0.000634 | 81 | La steaua | 1.5905 | 0.001953 |
| 9 | Basmul ce il-aş spune ei | 1.7833 | 0.000733 | 82 | Lacul | 1.5525 | 0.00264 |
| 10 | Când | 1.7086 | 0.001837 | 83 | Lasă-ți lumea. | 1.7929 | 0.001044 |
| 11 | Când amintirile... | 1.6591 | 0.001989 | 84 | Lebăda | 1.4425 | 0.004302 |
| 12 | Când crivătul cu iarna.. | 1.7712 | 0.000480 | 85 | Lida | 1.5990 | 0.002856 |
| 13 | Când marea... | 1.4795 | 0.002139 | 86 | Locul aripelor | 1.6213 | 0.000673 |
| 14 | Când priveşti oglinda mărei | 1.6670 | 0.002223 | 87 | Luceafărul | 1.6581 | 0.000278 |
| 15 | Care-i amorul meu în astă lume | 1.7326 | 0.000809 | 88 | Mai am un singur dor | 1.7279 | 0.001090 |
| 16 | Călin (file de poveste) | 1.7600 | 0.000201 | 89 | Melancolie | 1.8016 | 0.001262 |
| 17 | Ce e amorul? | 1.6545 | 0.002133 | 90 | Memento mori | 1.6212 | $6.75 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| 18 | Ce te legeni... | 1.5655 | 0.002859 | 91 | Miradoniz | 1.7984 | 0.000728 |
| 19 | Ce-ți doresc eu ție, dulce Românie | 1.5989 | 0.001169 | 92 | Misterele noptii | 1.5827 | 0.001335 |
| 20 | Cine-i? | 1.5653 | 0.002009 | 93 | Mitologicale | 1.9428 | 0.000559 |
| 21 | Copii eram noi amândoi | 1.8258 | 0.001058 | 94 | Mortua est! | 1.6908 | 0.000631 |
| 22 | Crăiasa din poveşti | 1.6588 | 0.001930 | 95 | Mureşanu | 1.6649 | 0.000220 |
| 23 | Criticilor mei | 1.4800 | 0.001025 | 96 | Murmură glasul mării | 1.7790 | 0.001733 |
| 24 | Cu mâne zilele-ți adaogi... | 1.6233 | 0.001335 | 97 | Napoleon | 1.7653 | 0.001297 |
| 25 | Cugetările sarmanului Dionis | 1.9649 | 0.000600 | 98 | Noaptea,,, | 1.6574 | 0.001232 |
| 26 | Cum negustorii din Constantinopol | 1.6868 | 0.001872 | 99 | Nu e steluță | 1.2512 | 0.002916 |
| 27 | Cum oceanu-ntărâtat... | 1.6537 | 0.002276 | 100 | Nu mă-nțelegi | 1.7565 | 0.000527 |
| 28 | Dacă treci râul Selenei | 1.7631 | 0.001015 | 101 | Nu voi mormânt bogat | 1.8169 | 0.001578 |
| 29 | De câte ori, iubito... | 1.7034 | 0.002190 | 102 | Numai poetul | 1.3835 | 0.003450 |
| 30 | De ce nu-mi vii | 1.4612 | 0.002408 | 103 | O arfă pe-un mormânt | 1.6924 | 0.001485 |
| 31 | De ce să mori tu? | 1.6227 | 0.001028 | 104 | O călărire în zori | 1.8016 | 0.000967 |


| 32 | De-aş avea | 1.3123 | 0.002515 | 105 | O stea prin ceruri | 1.5525 | 0.001697 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 33 | De-aş muri ori de-ai muri | 1.6015 | 0.000840 | 106 | O , adevăr sublime... | 1.7908 | 0.000972 |
| 34 | Demonism | 1.7533 | 0.000385 | 107 | O, mamă... | 1.5329 | 0.001563 |
| 35 | De-oi adormi (variantă) | 1.7956 | 0.001131 | 108 | Odă în metru antic | 1.6220 | 0.001468 |
| 36 | De-or trece anii... | 1.4491 | 0.003199 | 109 | Odin și poetul | 1.6912 | 0.000262 |
| 37 | Departe sunt de tine | 1.6885 | 0.001653 | 110 | Ondina (Fantazie) | 1.8877 | 0.000383 |
| 38 | Despărțire | 1.7070 | 0.000891 | 111 | Oricâte stele... | 1.6570 | 0.001491 |
| 39 | Din Berlin la Potsdam | 1.6682 | 0.001793 | 112 | Pajul Cupidon... | 1.7450 | 0.001818 |
| 40 | Din lyra spartă... | 1.4732 | 0.003165 | 113 | Pe aceeaşi ulicioară... | 1.6282 | 0.001598 |
| 41 | Din noaptea | 1.5091 | 0.002083 | 114 | Pe lângă plopii fără soṭ | 1.6288 | 0.001147 |
| 42 | Din străinătate | 1.7123 | 0.001178 | 115 | Peste vârfuri | 1.4409 | 0.005655 |
| 43 | Din valurile vremii... | 1.5072 | 0.001376 | 116 | Povestea codrului | 1.8367 | 0.000979 |
| 44 | Dintre sute de catarge | 1.4044 | 0.004249 | 117 | Povestea teiului | 1.8071 | 0.000758 |
| 45 | Doi aştri | 1.5420 | 0.003048 | 118 | Prin nopți tăcute | 1.3835 | 0.003450 |
| 46 | Dorința | 1.7394 | 0.002528 | 119 | Privesc oraşul furnicar | 1.8241 | 0.001577 |
| 47 | Dumnezeu şi om | 1.9564 | 0.000517 | 120 | Pustnicul | 1.8636 | 0.000536 |
| 48 | Ecò | 1.8823 | 0.000477 | 121 | Replici | 1.1879 | 0.002928 |
| 49 | Egipetul | 1.9282 | 0.000394 | 122 | Revedere | 1.5624 | 0.001335 |
| 50 | Epigonii | 1.9021 | 0.000368 | 123 | Rugăciunea unui dac | 1.8591 | 0.000688 |
| 51 | Făt-Frumos din tei | 1.8326 | 0.000649 | 124 | S-a dus amorul | 1.6672 | 0.001090 |
| 52 | Feciorul de impărat fără de stea | 1.5380 | 7.86E-05 | 125 | Sara pe deal | 1.8182 | 0.001140 |
| 53 | Floare-albastră | 1.8611 | 0.001071 | 126 | Scrisoarea I | 1.8097 | 0.000282 |
| 54 | Foaia veștedă (dupa Lenau) | 1.7919 | 0.001536 | 127 | Scrisoarea II | 1.8011 | 0.000479 |
| 55 | Freamăt de codru | 1.8249 | 0.001065 | 128 | Scrisoarea III | 1.8271 | 0.000227 |
| 56 | Frumoasă şi jună | 1.5444 | 0.002454 | 129 | Scrisoarea IV | 1.8522 | 0.000375 |
| 57 | Ghazel | 1.7966 | 0.00067 | 130 | Scrisoarea V | 1.7140 | 0.000378 |
| 58 | Glossă | 1.3605 | 0.000832 | 131 | Se bate miezul nopții... | 1.4695 | 0.003779 |
| 59 | Horia | 1.8237 | 0.001306 | 132 | Singurătate | 1.7546 | 0.000978 |
| 60 | Iar când voi fi pământ (variantă) | 1.7455 | 0.001496 | 133 | Somnoroase păsărele... | 1.4714 | 0.003714 |
| 61 | Iubind în taină... | 1.7054 | 0.001440 | 134 | Sonete | 1.7923 | 0.000649 |
| 62 | Iubită dulce, $o$, mă lasă | 1.6201 | 0.000599 | 135 | Speranța | 1.5213 | 0.001667 |
| 63 | Iubitei | 1.5708 | 0.000646 | 136 | Steaua vieții | 1.4497 | 0.002620 |
| 64 | Împărat și proletar | 1.8895 | 0.000235 | 137 | Stelele-n cer | 1.6577 | 0.002190 |
| 65 | În căutarea Șeherezadei | 2.0002 | 0.000343 | 138 | Sus în curtea cea domnească | 1.7286 | 0.001302 |
| 66 | Înger de pază | 1.5608 | 0.002190 | 139 | Şi dacă... | 1.2037 | 0.003914 |
| 67 | Înger şi demon | 1.8072 | 0.000327 | 140 | Te duci... | 1.7955 | 0.001358 |
| 68 | Îngere palid... | 1.4995 | 0.002331 | 141 | Trecut-au anii | 1.6462 | 0.001864 |
| 69 | Întunericul şi poetul | 1.7418 | 0.000974 | 142 | Unda spumă | 1.3807 | 0.002565 |
| 70 | Junii corupți | 1.8795 | 0.000737 | 143 | Venere şi Madona | 1.6944 | 0.000709 |
| 71 | Kamadeva | 1.6611 | 0.002111 | 144 | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Veneția (de Gaetano } \\ & \text { Cerri) } \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | 1.6935 | 0.001665 |
| 72 | La Bucovina | 1.7478 | 0.001020 | 145 | Viața mea fu ziuă | 1.6747 | 0.001764 |
| 73 | La mijloc de codru... | 1.3344 | 0.008811 | 146 | Vis | 1.7844 | 0.001084 |

The similarity value for M . Eminescu is $S I($ Eminescu $)=2(3734) /[146(145)]=0.3528$.
The modified lambdas for the Russian poetry by Pushkin is presented in Table 15.
Table 15
Modified lambda for the Russian poetry by A. Pushkin

| ID | Poem title | 人* | Var( ${ }^{*}$ ) | ID | Poem title | 人* | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | Анчар | 1.8822 | 0.002532 | 19 | Няне | 1.5510 | 0.003079 |
| 2 | Арион | 1.5552 | 0.002620 | 20 | О, дева-роза, я в оковах... | 1.4411 | 0.004952 |
| 3 | Бесы | 1.6468 | 0.000821 | 21 | Поэт | 1.5938 | 0.002150 |
| 4 | Брожу ли я вдоль улиц шумных... | 1.8313 | 0.001512 | 22 | Признание | 1.6724 | 0.001420 |
| 5 | Вакхическая песня | 1.6353 | 0.003437 | 23 | Пробуждение | 1.4746 | 0.002630 |
| 6 | Во глубине сибирских руд... | 1.6256 | 0.003294 | 24 | Пророк | 1.8314 | 0.004380 |
| 7 | Десятая заповедь | 1.5186 | 0.002197 | 25 | Птичка | 1.3963 | 0.003819 |
| 8 | Если жизнь тебя обманет... | 1.2027 | 0.004330 | 26 | Свободы сеятель пустынный... | 1.5609 | 0.001879 |
| 9 | Зимнее утро | 1.9020 | 0.001690 | 27 | Старик | 1.4300 | 0.004161 |
| 10 | Зимний вечер | 1.3422 | 0.001882 | 28 | Стихи, сочиненные ночью во время бессонницы... | 1.5457 | 0.003359 |
| 11 | Зимняя дорога | 1.7632 | 0.000862 | 29 | Талисман | 1.4762 | 0.001860 |
| 12 | K *** | 1.5243 | 0.003448 | 30 | Туча | 1.4707 | 0.004123 |
| 13 | К морю | 1.8802 | 0.000882 | 31 | Узник | 1.5190 | 0.002676 |
| 14 | К Чаадаеву | 1.7775 | 0.001665 | 32 | Утопленник | 1.9034 | 0.000825 |
| 15 | Когда в объятия мои... | 1.6894 | 0.003199 | 33 | Что в имени тебе моем? | 1.6545 | 0.004553 |
| 16 | Красавица | 1.5263 | 0.002794 | 34 | Я вас любил: любовь еще, быть может... | 1.2572 | 0.005196 |
| 17 | На холмах Грузии лежит ночная мгла... | 1.3633 | 0.005073 | 35 | Я пережил свои желанья... | 1.5411 | 0.002351 |
| 18 | Ночь | 1.4565 | 0.004132 |  |  |  |  |

The similarities in A. Pushkin are expressed by $S I($ Pushkin $)=2(251) /[35(34)]=0.4128$.
The modified lambdas for the Russian poetry by Lermontov is presented in Table 16.
Table 16
Modified lambda for the Russian poetry by M. Lermontov

| ID | Poem title | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ | ID | Poem title | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| ---: | :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1 | Баллада | 1.8143 | 0.001697 | 16 | Незабудка | 1.9568 | 0.00058 |
| 2 | Бородино | 1.8613 | 0.000528 | 17 | Одиночество | 1.5190 | 0.002276 |
| 3 | Валерик | 2.1011 | 0.000336 | 18 | Предсказание | 1.7526 | 0.002859 |
| 4 | Видение | 1.9831 | 0.000907 | 19 | Пророк | 1.6847 | 0.001793 |


| 5 | Воля | 1.6569 | 0.002009 | 20 | Разлука | 1.7395 | 0.001731 |
| ---: | :--- | ---: | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 6 | Гроза | 1.7639 | 0.001999 | 21 | Раскаянье | 1.7377 | 0.001958 |
| 7 | Гусар | 1.7274 | 0.001896 | 22 | Ребенку | 1.7429 | 0.000948 |
| 8 | Дары Терека | 1.9287 | 0.000834 | 23 | Русалка | 1.6546 | 0.002446 |
| 9 | Два Великана | 1.6376 | 0.002367 | 24 | Св. Елена | 1.7621 | 0.002073 |
| 10 | Договор | 1.6285 | 0.00264 | 25 | Сентября 28 | 1.6637 | 0.001084 |
| 11 | Дума | 1.9408 | 0.001605 | 26 | Смерть Поэта | 2.0450 | 0.001145 |
| 12 | Желание | 1.6096 | 0.001874 | 27 | Совет | 1.7119 | 0.002947 |
| 13 | Листок | 1.7708 | 0.00207 | 28 | Сон | 1.6331 | 0.002555 |
| 14 | Мой Демон | 1.5783 | 0.004756 | 29 | Соседка | 1.8040 | 0.000835 |
| 15 | Наполеон | 1.8935 | 0.001217 | 30 | Счастливый Миг | 1.8345 | 0.001107 |

For Lermonotov we obtain SI(Lermontov) = 2(194)/[30(29)] = 0.4460 .
For the Hawaiian texts we obtained the results presented in Table 17.
Table 17
Modified lambda for the texts of Hawaiian Romance of Laieikawai by Anonymous

| ID | Title | $\Lambda^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  |  |  |  |
| 1 | I. The birth of the Princess | 0.6510 | 0.000304 |
| 2 | II. The flight to Paliuli | 0.5722 | 0.000241 |
| 3 | III. Kauakahialii meets the Princess | 0.6459 | 0.000267 |
| 4 | IV. Aiwohikupua goes to woo the Princess | 0.5681 | 0.000180 |
| 5 | V. The boxing match with Cold-nose | 0.6839 | 0.000289 |
| 6 | VI. The house thatched with bird feathers | 0.7258 | 0.000351 |
| 7 | VII. The Woman of the Mountain | 0.6533 | 0.000387 |
| 8 | VIII. The refusal of the Princess | 0.6787 | 0.000371 |
| 9 | IX. Aiwohikupua deserts his sisters | 0.5574 | 0.000207 |
| 10 | XI. Abandoned in the forest | 0.6134 | 0.000334 |
| 11 | XII. Adoption by the Princess | 0.5926 | 0.000295 |
| 12 | XIII. Hauailiki goes surf riding | 0.6816 | 0.000352 |
| 13 | XIV. The stubbornness of Laieikawai | 0.000267 |  |
| 14 | XV. Aiwohikupua meets the guardians of Paliuli | 0.6906 | 0.000381 |
| 15 | XVI. The Great Lizard of Paliuli | 0.7121 | 0.000423 |
| 16 | XVII. The battle between the Dog and the Lizard | 0.7035 | 0.000434 |
| 17 | XVIII. Aiwohikupua's marriage ... | 0.6438 | 0.000294 |
| 18 | XIX. The rivalry of Hina and Poliahu | 0.6281 | 0.000339 |
| 19 | XX. A suitor is found for the Princess | 0.6274 | 0.000308 |
| 20 | XXI. The Rascal of Puna wins the Princess | 0.6359 | 0.000372 |
| 21 | XXII. Waka's revenge | 0.6389 | 0.000304 |
| 22 | XXIII. The Puna Rascal deserts the Princess | 0.6341 | 0.000311 |
| 23 | XXIV. The marriage of the chiefs | 0.6192 | 0.000351 |
| 24 | XXV. The Seer finds the Princess | 0.6738 | 0.000347 |
| 25 | XXVI. The Prophet of God | 0.7094 | 0.000376 |
| 26 | XXVII. A journey to the Heavens | 0.6786 | 0.000373 |
| 27 | XXVIII. The Eyeball-of-the-Sun | 0.6982 | 0.000289 |
| 28 | XXIX. The warning of vengeance | 0.7409 | 0.000500 |


| 29 | XXX. The coming of the Beloved | 0.8553 | 0.000507 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 30 | XXXI. The Beloved falls into sin | 0.6530 | 0.000300 |
| 31 | XXXII. The Twin Sister | 0.6490 | 0.000360 |
| 32 | XXXIII. The Woman of Hana | 0.6489 | 0.000279 |
| 33 | XXXIV. The Woman of the Twilight | 0.6293 | 0.000315 |

The similarity for Hawaiian texts is $S I($ Hawaiian $)=2(268) /[33(32)]=0.5076$.
The results for the poems by Byron are presented in Table 18.
Table 18
Modified lambda in the poems by Byron

| ID | Text | $\Lambda^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ | ID | Text | $\Lambda^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | And Wilt Thou Weep When I Am Low? | 1.3709 | 0.001349 | 21 | Stanzas to the Po | 1.3621 | 0.000599 |
| 2 | Farewell to the Muse | 1.5584 | 0.001105 | 22 | There Was A Time, I Need Not Name | 1.5230 | 0.000928 |
| 3 | Love's Last Adieu | 1.6047 | 0.000963 | 23 | To Caroline | 1.5531 | 0.001222 |
| 4 | On a Distant View of Harrow | 1.7022 | 0.001515 | 24 | To Mary, On Receiving Her Picture | 1.7034 | 0.00115 |
| 5 | Remind Me Not, Remind Me Not | 1.5484 | 0.00106 | 25 | To Romance | 1.6728 | 0.000541 |
| 6 | Sonnet --- to Genevra | 1.6952 | 0.001309 | 26 | When We Two Parted | 1.4981 | 0.00148 |
| 7 | Stanzas for Music | 1.5634 | 0.003437 | 27 | So, We'll Go no More a Roving | 1.2931 | 0.005762 |
| 8 | Stanzas to Jessy | 1.5572 | 0.000913 | 28 | from Childe Harold's Pilgrimage | 1.4641 | 0.001562 |
| 9 | The Tear | 1.5797 | 0.00094 | 29 | And Thou art Dead, as Young and Fair | 1.5227 | 0.000637 |
| 10 | To A Lady | 1.5636 | 0.000757 | 30 | The Destruction of Sennacherib | 1.5511 | 0.003116 |
| 11 | To M.S.G. | 1.5268 | 0.001021 | 31 | The Eve of Waterloo | 1.7687 | 0.001133 |
| 12 | To M. | 1.7255 | 0.000805 | 32 | On this Day I Complete my Thirty-Sixth Year | 1.7870 | 0.002043 |
| 13 | To Time | 1.6201 | 0.000992 | 33 | Prometheus | 1.5073 | 0.00116 |
| 14 | Darkness | 1.6466 | 0.000966 | 34 | There be none of beauty's daughters | 1.5715 | 0.003382 |
| 15 | I Saw Thee Weep | 1.5743 | 0.002855 | 35 | Many Are Poets Who Have Never Penn'd | 1.6530 | 0.001321 |
| 16 | Ode To Napoleon Buonaparte | 1.6837 | 0.000476 | 36 | Kirke White | 1.7916 | 0.002499 |
| 17 | Remember Him, Whom Passion's Power | 1.6495 | 0.000748 | 37 | Crabbe | 1.5925 | 0.002806 |
| 18 | She Walks In Beauty | 1.5940 | 0.001711 | 38 | England! with all thy faults I love thee still | 1.4268 | 0.001778 |


| 19 | Stanzas Composed <br> During a Thunderstorm | 1.7842 | 0.000743 | 39 | Adieu, adieu! my <br> native shore | 1.5019 | 0.000577 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 20 | Stanzas To A Lady, <br> On Leaving England | 1.4938 | 0.00096 | 40 | America | 1.6733 | 0.001165 |

The similarity for Byron is $S I($ Byron $)=2(362) /[40(39)]=0.4641$.
For the End-of-Year speeches of Italian Presidents we obtain the results presented in Table 19.

Table 19
Modifed lambda in the End-of-Year speeches of Italian Presidents

| ID | Text | 人* | Var( ${ }^{*}$ ) | ID | Text | 人* | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 1949 Einaudi | 1.6982 | 0.001319 | 34 | 1982 Pertini | 1.2620 | 0.000162 |
| 2 | 1950 Einaudi | 1.5813 | 0.001781 | 35 | 1983 Pertini | 1.1848 | 0.000104 |
| 3 | 1951 Einaudi | 1.7662 | 0.000912 | 36 | 1984 Pertini | 1.2625 | 0.000222 |
| 4 | 1952 Einaudi | 1.8501 | 0.001065 | 37 | 1985 Cossiga | 1.3711 | 0.000229 |
| 5 | 1953 Einaudi | 1.7510 | 0.001102 | 38 | 1986 Cossiga | 1.4186 | 0.000333 |
| 6 | 1954 Einaudi | 1.7369 | 0.000988 | 39 | 1987 Cossiga | 1.5825 | 0.000260 |
| 7 | 1955 Gronchi | 1.7081 | 0.000683 | 40 | 1988 Cossiga | 1.3855 | 0.000234 |
| 8 | 1956 Gronchi | 1.6725 | 0.000500 | 41 | 1989 Cossiga | 1.4502 | 0.000239 |
| 9 | 1957 Gronchi | 1.6238 | 0.000447 | 42 | 1990 Cossiga | 1.4287 | 0.000164 |
| 10 | 1958 Gronchi | 1.6267 | 0.000433 | 43 | 1991 Cossiga | 1.5990 | 0.000820 |
| 11 | 1959 Gronchi | 1.6766 | 0.000523 | 44 | 1992 Scalfaro | 1.3368 | 0.000174 |
| 12 | 1960 Gronchi | 1.6767 | 0.000508 | 45 | 1993 Scalfaro | 1.3948 | 0.000171 |
| 13 | 1961 Gronchi | 1.6700 | 0.000388 | 46 | 1994 Scalfaro | 1.3208 | 0.000158 |
| 14 | 1962 Segni | 1.5739 | 0.000504 | 47 | 1995 Scalfaro | 1.2826 | 0.000127 |
| 15 | 1963 Segni | 1.6022 | 0.000360 | 48 | 1996 Scalfaro | 1.4916 | 0.000214 |
| 16 | 1964 Saragat | 1.6636 | 0.000660 | 49 | 1997 Scalfaro | 1.1391 | 8.8E-05 |
| 17 | 1965 Saragat | 1.5771 | 0.000408 | 50 | 1998 Scalfaro | 1.1602 | 0.000108 |
| 18 | 1966 Saragat | 1.6089 | 0.000279 | 51 | 1999 Ciampi | 1.4890 | 0.000183 |
| 19 | 1967 Saragat | 1.6178 | 0.000398 | 52 | 2000 Ciampi | 1.5496 | 0.000211 |
| 20 | 1968 Saragat | 1.5804 | 0.000365 | 53 | 2001 Ciampi | 1.5327 | 0.000214 |
| 21 | 1969 Saragat | 1.5401 | 0.000332 | 54 | 2002 Ciampi | 1.5429 | 0.000224 |
| 22 | 1970 Saragat | 1.4970 | 0.000236 | 55 | 2003 Ciampi | 1.5636 | 0.000252 |
| 23 | 1971 Leone | 1.6060 | 0.000976 | 56 | 2004 Ciampi | 1.5717 | 0.000237 |
| 24 | 1972 Leone | 1.5609 | 0.000434 | 57 | 2005 Ciampi | 1.4906 | 0.000343 |
| 25 | 1973 Leone | 1.6599 | 0.000389 | 58 | 2006Napolitano | 1.5715 | 0.000271 |
| 26 | 1974 Leone | 1.6240 | 0.000404 | 59 | 2007Napolitano | 1.5922 | 0.000314 |
| 27 | 1975 Leone | 1.6016 | 0.000332 | 60 | 2008Napolitano | 1.5744 | 0.000256 |
| 28 | 1976 Leone | 1.5769 | 0.000264 | 61 | 2009 Napolitano | 1.5612 | 0.000238 |
| 29 | 1977 Leone | 1.5626 | 0.000304 | 62 | 2010 Napolitano | 1.5864 | 0.000226 |
| 30 | 1978 Pertini | 1.3635 | 0.000231 | 63 | 2011 Napolitano | 1.6364 | 0.000242 |
| 31 | 1979 Pertini | 1.2387 | 0.000144 | 64 | 2012 Napolitano | 1.6539 | 0.000231 |
| 32 | 1980 Pertini | 1.3133 | 0.000256 | 65 | 2013 Napolitano | 1.6074 | 0.000209 |
| 33 | 1981 Pertini | 1.2067 | 0.000139 |  |  |  |  |

For the comparison of all texts of Italian Presidents with all we would obtain $\operatorname{SI}$ (Italian Presidents) $=(2(502) /[65(64)]=0.2413$. However, we need the values for "internal" similarities of individual presidents which can be obtained as

$$
\begin{aligned}
& S I(\text { Einaudi })=2(7) /[6(5)]=0.4667 \\
& S I(\text { Gronchi })=2(19) /[7(6)]=0.9048 \\
& S I(\text { Segni })=2(1) /[2(1)]=1.0000 \\
& S I(\text { Saragat })=2(11) /[7(6)]=0.5238 \\
& S I(\text { Leone })=2(15) /[7(6)]=0.7143 \\
& S I(\text { Pertini })=2(5) /[7(6)]=0.2381 \\
& S I(\text { Cossiga })=2(6) /[7(6)]=0.2857 \\
& S I(\text { Scalfaro })=2(2) /[7(6)]=0.0952 \\
& S I(\text { Ciampi })=2(12) /[7(6)]=0.5714 \\
& S I(\text { Napolitano })=2(17) /[8(7)]=0.6071
\end{aligned}
$$

The Slavic data concern the translations of the novel Kak zakaljalas` stal` by Ostrovskij from Russian to 11 Slavic languages. The data are given in Table 20, then individual within-language comparisons yield the final $S I$-s.

Table 20
Modified lambdas for the translations of the Russian novel Kak zakaljajas` stal` by Ostrovskij

| Chapter | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | Var( $\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}$ ) | Chapter | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | Var( $\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}$ ) | Chapter | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | Var( $\mathbf{\Lambda}^{*}$ ) |
| :--- | :---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bel_01 | 1.8075 | 0.000128 | Mac_01 | 1.3813 | 0.000109 | Slk_01 | 1.7475 | 0.000128 |
| Bel_02 | 1.9192 | 0.000111 | Mac_02 | 1.5043 | 0.000101 | Slk_02 | 1.8747 | 0.000124 |
| Bel_03 | 1.8264 | 0.000075 | Mac_03 | 1.4038 | 0.000073 | Slk_03 | 1.8338 | 0.000095 |
| Bel_04 | 2.1020 | 0.000111 | Mac_04 | 1.7071 | 0.000103 | Slk_04 | 2.0617 | 0.000133 |
| Bel_05 | 1.8498 | 0.000108 | Mac_05 | 1.4809 | 0.000102 | Slk_05 | 1.8610 | 0.000135 |
| Bel_06 | 1.8020 | 0.000048 | Mac_06 | 1.3850 | 0.000060 | Slk_06 | 1.7484 | 0.000075 |
| Bel_07 | 1.9253 | 0.000060 | Mac_07 | 1.5589 | 0.000087 | Slk_07 | 1.8849 | 0.000080 |
| Bel_08 | 2.0210 | 0.000069 | Mac_08 | 1.6264 | 0.000095 | Slk_08 | 1.9314 | 0.000090 |
| Bel_09 | 1.9670 | 0.000103 | Mac_09 | 1.6125 | 0.000122 | Slk_09 | 1.9482 | 0.000148 |
| Bel_10 | 2.0585 | 0.000070 | Mac_10 | 1.6721 | 0.000107 | Slk_10 | 1.9777 | 0.000086 |
| Bul_01 | 1.4811 | 0.000116 | Pol_01 | 1.7658 | 0.000108 | Sln_01 | 1.6689 | 0.000192 |
| Bul_02 | 1.5996 | 0.000099 | Pol_02 | 1.8985 | 0.000100 | Sln_02 | 1.7490 | 0.000176 |
| Bul_03 | 1.5090 | 0.000075 | Pol_03 | 1.8270 | 0.000072 | Sln_03 | 1.7224 | 0.000134 |
| Bul_04 | 1.8073 | 0.000106 | Pol_04 | 2.0824 | 0.000103 | Sln_04 | 1.9088 | 0.000169 |
| Bul_05 | 1.5554 | 0.000104 | Pol_05 | 1.8749 | 0.000108 | Sln_05 | 1.7825 | 0.000215 |
| Bul_06 | 1.4653 | 0.000056 | Pol_06 | 1.8326 | 0.000064 | Sln_06 | 1.6889 | 0.000117 |
| Bul_07 | 1.6452 | 0.000084 | Pol_07 | 1.7773 | 0.000038 | Sln_07 | 1.8087 | 0.000124 |
| Bul_08 | 1.7043 | 0.000084 | Pol_08 | 2.0129 | 0.000071 | Sln_08 | 1.8860 | 0.000127 |
| Bul_09 | 1.6732 | 0.000111 | Pol_09 | 1.9736 | 0.000112 | Sln_09 | 1.8079 | 0.000089 |
| Bul_10 | 1.7354 | 0.000091 | Pol_10 | 2.0249 | 0.000068 | Sln_10 | 1.8888 | 0.000136 |
| Cro_01 | 1.6539 | 0.000117 | Rus_01 | 1.8081 | 0.000125 | Sor_01 | 1.6640 | 0.000130 |
| Cro_02 | 1.7608 | 0.000103 | Rus_02 | 1.9416 | 0.000112 | Sor_02 | 1.7899 | 0.000117 |


| Cro_03 | 1.6911 | 0.000078 | Rus_03 | 1.8612 | 0.000074 | Sor_03 | 1.6883 | 0.000082 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Cro_04 | 1.9184 | 0.000102 | Rus_04 | 2.1683 | 0.000112 | Sor_04 | 2.0070 | 0.000141 |
| Cro_05 | 1.7428 | 0.000127 | Rus_05 | 1.8854 | 0.000109 | Sor_05 | 1.7870 | 0.000121 |
| Cro_06 | 1.6360 | 0.000074 | Rus_06 | 1.8138 | 0.000047 | Sor_06 | 1.6864 | 0.000067 |
| Cro_07 | 1.7827 | 0.000075 | Rus_07 | 1.9535 | 0.000063 | Sor_07 | 1.8172 | 0.000081 |
| Cro_08 | 1.9002 | 0.000085 | Rus_08 | 2.0428 | 0.000066 | Sor_08 | 1.8807 | 0.000081 |
| Cro_09 | 1.8614 | 0.000157 | Rus_09 | 1.9673 | 0.000110 | Sor_09 | 1.8798 | 0.000114 |
| Cro_10 | 1.8719 | 0.000092 | Rus_10 | 2.0722 | 0.000078 | Sor_10 | 1.8579 | 0.000083 |
| Cze_01 | 1.7687 | 0.000144 | Ser_01 | 1.6535 | 0.000117 | Ukr_01 | 1.7508 | 0.000090 |
| Cze_02 | 1.8902 | 0.000121 | Ser_02 | 1.7600 | 0.000103 | Ukr_02 | 1.8774 | 0.000073 |
| Cze_03 | 1.8272 | 0.000097 | Ser_03 | 1.6814 | 0.000077 | Ukr_03 | 1.8098 | 0.000050 |
| Cze_04 | 2.0872 | 0.000147 | Ser_04 | 1.9051 | 0.000098 | Ukr_04 | 2.0797 | 0.000071 |
| Cze_05 | 1.8589 | 0.000135 | Ser_05 | 1.7457 | 0.000129 | Ukr_05 | 1.8417 | 0.000079 |
| Cze_06 | 1.7669 | 0.000073 | Ser_06 | 1.6441 | 0.000075 | Ukr_06 | 1.7701 | 0.000041 |
| Cze_07 | 1.8902 | 0.000087 | Ser_07 | 1.7778 | 0.000075 | Ukr_07 | 1.9410 | 0.000061 |
| Cze_08 | 1.9643 | 0.000089 | Ser_08 | 1.8964 | 0.000085 | Ukr_08 | 2.0181 | 0.000054 |
| Cze_09 | 1.9930 | 0.000143 | Ser_09 | 1.8604 | 0.000159 | Ukr_09 | 1.9955 | 0.000092 |
| Cze_10 | 2.0241 | 0.000090 | Ser_10 | 1.8668 | 0.000094 | Ukr_10 | 2.0471 | 0.000066 |

The inner-language similarities in decreasing order are as follows

| SI(Slovenian) | $=2(8) /[10(9)]=0.1778$ |
| :--- | :--- |
| S(Slovak) | $=2(7) /[10(9)]=0.1556$ |
| SI(Sorbian) | $=2(6) /[10(9)]=0.1333$ |
| SI(Croatian) | $=2(5) /[10(9)]=0.1111$ |
| SI(Russian) | $=2(4) /[10(9)]=0.0889$ |
| SI(Serbian) | $=2(4) /[10(9)]=0.0889$ |
| SI(Belorussian) | $=2(4) /[10(9)]=0.0889$ |
| SI(Czech) | $=2(3) /[10(9)]=0.0667$ |
| SI(Macedonian) | $=2(3) /[10(9)]=0.0667$ |
| SI(Polish $)$ | $=2(3) /[10(9)]=0.0667$ |
| SI(Ukrainian) | $=2(2) /[10(9)]=0.0444$ |
| SI(Bulgarian) | $=2(1) /[10(9)]=0.0222$ |

Evidently, the geographic distance does not play any role here. The result depends both on the evolution of language and on the style of translators.

Comparing the results in evaluated texts we obtain the $S I$ indicator as presented in Table 21. As can be seen, the indicator says something about the person and style, but not about language or text sorts. Of course, many individual investigations are necessary in order to set up hypotheses containing the forces, boundary conditions and links to other properties. Here only the first approximation is presented. Most concentrated is the German poetry and Slovak texts. Latin shows the smallest similarities. But, perhaps, a text sort like "presidential speeches" is quite heterogeneous to yield reliable results. But at least the first step has been done.

Table 21
Summary of similarities in texts

| Individual texts | $\mathbf{n}$ | $\mathbf{S}$ | SI descending |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |
| German, poetry, Goethe | 7 | 12 | 0.5714 |
| German, poetry, Droste-Hülshoff | 91 | 2164 | 0.5284 |
| Hawaiian, Romance of Laieikawai | 33 | 268 | 0.5076 |
| , Anonymous |  |  |  |
| Slovak, poetry, Bachletová | 54 | 701 | 0.4899 |
| English, poetry, Byron | 40 | 362 | 0.4641 |
| Russian, poetry, Lermontov | 30 | 194 | 0,4460 |
| Russian, poetry, Pushkin | 35 | 251 | 0.4218 |
| German, poetry, Heine | 20 | 78 | 0.4105 |
| Hungarian, poetry, Ady Endre | 23 | 98 | 0.3874 |
| Slovak, prose, Svoráková | 20 | 70 | 0.3684 |
| Romanian, poetry, Eminescu | 1463734 | 0.3528 |  |
| German, poetry, Schiller | 27 | 115 | 0.3276 |
| Latin, prose, Apuleius | 11 | 14 | 0.2545 |
| English, prose, Joyce, Finnegans Wake | 17 | 24 | 0.1765 |
| Latin, poetry, Horatius | 7 | 10 | 0.4762 |
| Latin, poetry, Vergilius | 9 | 5 | 0.1389 |
| Czech, Presidential speeches |  |  |  |
| Klaus | 8 | 13 | 0.4483 |
| Zápotocký | 4 | 2 | 0.3333 |
| Havel | 15 | 31 | 0.2952 |
| Gottwald | 5 | 2 | 0.2000 |
| Novotný | 11 | 11 | 0.2000 |
| Svoboda | 6 | 3 | 0.2000 |
| Husák | 31 | 15 | 0.0324 |
| Italian, Presidential speeches |  |  |  |
| Einaudi | 6 | 7 | 0.4667 |
| Gronchi | 7 | 19 | 0.9048 |
| Segni | 2 | 1 | 0.9048 |
| Saragat | 7 | 11 | 0.5238 |
| Leone | 7 | 15 | 0.7143 |
| Pertini | 7 | 5 | 0.2381 |
| Cossiga | 7 | 6 | 0.2857 |
| Scalfaro | 7 | 12 | 0.0952 |
| Ciampi |  | 0.5714 |  |
| Napolitano | 0.6071 |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |


| Tramslations into Slavic languages |  |  |  |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Kak zakaljalas` stal` by Ostrovskij |  |  |  |
| Belorussian | 10 | 4 | 0.0889 |
| Bulgarian | 10 | 1 | 0.0222 |
| Croatian | 10 | 5 | 0.1111 |
| Czech | 10 | 3 | 0.0667 |
| Macedonian | 10 | 3 | 0.0667 |
| Polish | 10 | 3 | 0.0667 |
| Russian | 10 | 4 | 0.0889 |
| Serbian | 10 | 4 | 0.0889 |
| Slovak | 10 | 7 | 0.1556 |
| Slovenian | 10 | 8 | 0.1778 |
| Sorbian | 10 | 6 | 0.1333 |
| Ukrainian | 10 | 2 | 0.0444 |

## Conclusions

Here we merely displayed computed data in order to show the first image of the situation. It must be emphasized that everything that has been stated for the indicator lambda holds also for the modified lambda, both individually (individual texts) and as a whole, i.e. for the SIvalues.

There is a number of problems that could/should be scrutinized in the future. Here we list only some of them:
(1) Does modified lambda or $S I$ develop with time? A writer cannot create a new structure each time he writes, hence the hypothesis may be conjectured: the similarity of works increases with time. The testing should be performed on very productive writers. Unfortunately, our data seldom corroborate this hypothesis.
(2) Can the divergence of languages be studied using modified lambda or $S I$ ? The null hypothesis is: There is no change of modified lambda or $S I$ with increasing geographic distance.
(3) Does areal distance influence the style of the authors? The respective hypothesis cannot easily be tested because only (at least) bilingual writers can be taken into account but it is not easy to obtain relevant texts.
(4) Is there a relationship between modified lambda and other properties of texts? This is rather a long-lasting problem. It can be managed only stepwise, restricted to one language and to one other property. The main aim is to set up a control cycle analogous to that by R. Köhler (2005) in which modified lambda is a property among many others.
(5) Simple examples of (4) are the relations of modified lambda to vocabulary richness, to entropy, to Gini's coefficient, to text sort, to writer's personality, to the morphological complexity of the given language.
(6) Is there a clear trend of evolution? Comparing Latin texts with texts in Roman languages or Old Church Slavic with modern Slavic languages could, perhaps, serve to setting up a substantiated hypothesis.
(7) Is modified lambda relevant for language typology? Unfortunately, the number of texts processed for this purpose would be very large. But using corpuses would
allow us to touch this problem, too. Of course, typology is possible only if other indicators already exist, hence this problem is a continuation of problem (4) above.
Solving any of these problems would create further hypotheses or questions.

## Acknowledgements

We are very obliged to Emmerich Kelih who computed the rank-frequencies of word forms in all Slavic texts of the Russian novel Kak zakaljajas` stal` by N. Ostrovsky. Further, to Reinhard Köhler who computed the rank-frequencies of word forms in all Slovak texts, and to Radek Čech who computed the rank-frequencies of word forms in E. Ady's Hungarian poems and in Pushkin's and Lermontov's Russian poems.

## References

Popescu, I.-I., Čech, R., Altmann, G. (2011). The Lambda-structure of texts. Lüdenscheid: RAM-Verlag.
Popescu, I.-I., Mačutek, J., Altmann, G. (2009). Aspects of word frequencies. Lüdenscheid: RAM-Verlag.
Popescu, I.-I., Mačutek, J., Altmann, G. (2010). Word forms, style and typology. Glottotheory 3(1), 89-96.
Svoráková, S. (1990a). Majstrovstvo bulharských ikon. Výtvarný život. 3, p. 60-65. (Text 19)
Svoráková, S. (1990b) Nahlas o jednom areáli - Pamätník SNP po novej úprave. In: Priekopník 10(4), p. 3. (Text 20)
Svoráková, S. (1991). Kabaret života. In: Kabaret života - Kamila Štanclová: Obrazy, grafika. Zvolen: Vlastivedné múzeum. (Text 14)
Svoráková, S. (1997). Národná múza Ladislava Dunajského. Priekopník 10(4), p. 3. (Text 18).
Svoráková, S. (1998). Alternatívy slovenskej grafiky. Review of the exposition. Literárny ty̌ždenník 5, p. 14. (Text 9)
Svoráková, S. (1999). Vel'ké ambície malej grafiky. Review of the exposition: XIV. Ročník Medzinárodného trienále drevorezu a drevorytu. Literárny týždenník 6 , p.14. (Text 10)

Svoráková, S. (1998a). Štefan Prukner Bartůšek v zahraničí a doma. Slovenská republika 8(9), p. 10 (Text 17)
Svoráková, S. (1998b). Štefan Prukner Bartušek: Mágia obrazu. In: Originál 3/1998, p. 8. (Text 15)
Svoráková, S. (1999). Plenér Liptov 1999. Plenér Liptov 1999. Úvodný text v ka talógu Medzinárodného sympózia. Banská Bystrica: Akadémia umení (Text 12).
Svoráková, S. (2000). Margita. In: Margita. Úvodný text katalógu Jaroslava Uhela. 2000 (Text 16)
Svoráková, S. (2001). Plenér Liptov 2001. In: Plenér Liptov 2001. Úvodný text v katalógu Medzinárodného sympózia Vyd.: Norami pre Galériu P\&P, Mesto Liptovský Mikuláš, Rotary Club Liptovský Mikuláś a FVU Bratislava (Text 13)
Svoráková, S. (2003a). Čakanie na Štraussa. Review of: Tomáš Štrauss, Metamorfózy umenia XX. storočia. Bratislava: Kalligram, 2001. Dart - Revue súčasného výtvarného umenia 10, p. 37 (Text 1)

Svoráková, S. (2003b). Dvojhlasné dejiny a univerzálna kultúra ? Review of: Mária Orišková: Dvojhlasné dejiny umenia. Bratislava: Petrus, 2002. Dart - Noviny o súčasnom výtvarnom umení. 2, p. 3 (Text 2)
Svoráková, S. (2004a). 200 plechoviek Campbellovej polievky. Literárny dvoj)týžden ník) 26-27, p. 14 (Text 11)
Svoráková, S. (2004b). Stratená moderna. Review of: Tomáš Štrauss: Zo seba vystupujúce umenia. Príspevok k stratifikácii stredoeurópskych avantgárd. Brati slava: Kalligram, 2003. Dart - Noviny o súčasnom výtvarnom umení 1, p. 3. (Text 3)
Svoráková, S. (2007). Znovuobjavené klenoty. Review of: Ján Hollý - Emil Makovický: Selanky. (Úvodný text K. Szmudová). Banská Bystrica: Štátna vedecká knižnica, 2007. Slovenské pohl'ady 7-8, p. 276-277 (Text 4)

Svoráková, S. (2009a). Vol'ným okom - List zo Slovenska. Review of: Vol'ným okom. (Úvodný text L. Hološka). Martin: Vydavatel'stvo Matice slovenskej, s.r.o., 2006. Mecenat i mir - Literarno-chudožestvennyj i kulturnyj magazin 41-44.Moskva 2009. p. 356-358 (Text 8)

Svoráková, S. (2009b). Smrt' jej nepristane. Review of: Nová krv. (Úvodný text I. Jančár). Bratislava: Galéria Mesta Bratislavy, 2008. Literárny (dvoj)týždenník 5- 6, p. 13. (Text 5)

Svoráková, S. (2011a). Ruská interpretácia slovenského naturizmu. Review of: Alla Mašková: Slovenský naturizmus v časopriestore. (Prel. Hedviga Kubišová) Bratislava, 2009. Literárny (dvoj)týždenník 13-14, p.12. (Text 6)

Svoráková, S. (2011b) ...a poslední nie sú prví - Na margo výstavy. Review of the exposition: Bienále v čase normalizácie v Stredoslovenskej galérii v B. Bystrici. Literárny (dvoj)týždenník 37-38, p. 13. (Text 7)

# Quantifying Joyce's Finnegans Wake 

C. George Sandulescu, Monaco<br>Lidia Vianu, Bucharest<br>Ioan-Iovitz Popescu, Bucharest<br>Andrew Wilson, Lancaster<br>Róisín Knight, Lancaster<br>Gabriel Altmann, Lüdenscheid


#### Abstract

The aim of the article is to show that the quantitative indicators already applied to many texts are also useful for characterizing a special text containing many artificial components created by J. Joyce.


Keywords: James Joyce, Finnegans Wake, English, quantitative properties

## 1. Introduction

James Joyce (1882-1941) began his writing career in 1914, and ended it with the publication of Finnegans Wake in 1939, after he had worked for 17 years on his last book. Throughout his career, Joyce experimented with poetry, plays and prose and his writings were influenced by a variety of factors. These included, but were not limited to, the political instability of Ireland at the time, the Irish literary and cultural revival of the late 19th century, and the European shift towards a more experimental style of literature (Spinks, 2009: 1-14). Indeed, his contributions to this new experimentalism have led some literary critics to praise him very highly, for example describing him as "the greatest and most enigmatic literary figure of the twentieth century" (Spinks, 2009: 1).

Joyce achieved arguably the most formidable concentration of this experimentation with his book Finnegans Wake. Considering the lexis alone, the book mixes standard English lexical items with neologisms, portmanteaus and polyglot puns. Furthermore, many different languages are represented (see Christiani, 1966; O'Hehir, 1967). However there are also other aspects that can present difficulties for a reader; for example Joyce writes simultaneously on different narrative planes and draws upon private experiences. Due to its idioscyncrasy, when Finnegans Wake was first published, the response it received was largely bemused or unfavourable; however, it is now viewed by some as postmodern triumph (c.f. Levin, 1944: 124; MacCabe, 1979: 133). Despite this, it remains one of the most controversial literary texts of our times.

The large majority of previous literary criticism of Finnegans Wake has taken a qualitative approach and focused on specific stylistic aspects of the work (see Campbell and Robinson, 1947; Benstock 1969; DiBernard, 1980). Some works could be considered to have taken a slightly more quantitative approach, by systematically considering the text and attempting to capture the size of it. For example, Glasheen (1956) created a census of biographical information of the characters in Finnegans Wake and Hart (1962) created a primary index of the 63,924 words in the vocabulary, an alphabetical list of syllables in the compound words and also listed some 10,000 English words suggested by Joyce's puns and distortions. However such analyses are still heavily qualitative in their methodology. This paper, the first in a series of articles, will offer a new perspective to the study of Finnegans

Wake through taking a quantitative approach in order to consider the relationship between the author's creativity and language laws.

Whilst writing is a creative process, there is evidence to suggest it is constrained by language laws (see Zipf, 1935). These language laws can be seen as comparable to those in physics; however, whilst there are thousands of physicists trying to find laws in their field, there are a small number of linguists attempting to do the same for language laws. Fortunately, there are already several steps made by Köhler (2012) into the depth of syntax, and statistical evaluations from different domains (cf. Bybee, Hopper 2001, cf. also Janda 2013). In this study, our main aim is to examine whether, in a text of this sort, linguistic laws are strong enough to soften the exuberant self-organization in the vocabulary, to establish whether the usual mathematical models used to analyse texts are still valid.

## 2. Methodology

The Joycean texts and word frequencies used in the present article are provided by Sandulescu and Vianu (James Joyce: Finnegans Wake. Full Text. Contemporary Literature Press, posted on Internet at the addresses given in References).Most word frequency data in the present article were obtained with http://www.writewords.org.uk/word_count.asp, after removing apostrophes, hyphens, and accents from the text. We shall call these words "mechanical words".

To explore stratification (see sections 2.3 and 3.3) it was necessary to consider the proportion of standard English words in the text. Therefore, for episode one, "original words" were used and classified as "standard English" or "Joycean word". This classification was agreed, out of context, with the joint judgements of two native speakers with backgrounds in English linguistics.

Through this paper, we analyse some of the quantitative properties of Finnegans Wake, using methods that have been used in similar studies previously. Through this, we enable the reader to perform comparisons of these texts. Below, we give a theoretical description of the steps of our analysis. Please note, this is not intended to be an exhaustive analysis; it is a beginning of a complete quantitative description of Joyce's work.

### 2.1 Rank-frequency distribution

There are several laws that attempt to capture the regularities that seem to exist in the frequency structure of texts, by expressing the relationship between frequency and rank of words in a text. Zipf (1935) carried out a systematic investigation of several languages and found a stable relationship between rank and frequency, which he expressed through a power law function. Researchers have since built on Zipf's work (see Popescu, Altmann and Köhler, 2010), attempting to explain it further and find an equation that better expresses the relationship. It is now common practice for the rank-frequency distribution of a text to be modeled by the Zipf-Mandelbrot distribution, which is a normalized extended Zipf-distribution (cf. Wimmer, Altmann 1999a: 666). We will therefore use this to present the rank-frequency distributions of words in the 17 episodes of Finnegans Wake.

### 2.2 The Lambda indicator

The Lambda indicator is derived from the sum of Euclidean distances between the neighboring frequencies of the rank-frequency distribution, i.e. as
(1) $\quad L=\sum_{r=1}^{V-1}\left[\left(f_{r}-f_{r+1}\right)^{2}+1\right]^{1 / 2}$
where $L$ is the arc length of the word frequency distribution, $V$ is the vocabulary (= highest rank) and $f_{r}$ are the individual frequencies. Since this indicator increases with increasing text size $N$, it can be standardized by taking the ratio

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Lambda=\frac{L}{N} \log _{10}(N) \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

yielding a relatively stable value independent of $N$.
Unfortunately, the variance of the Euclidian distance is a very lengthy expression containing the covariances, and it requires complex computing especially for text comparisons (cf. Popescu, Mačutek, Altmann 2010). In order to alleviate the use of Lambda, one found a simple approximation which minimally deviates from the Euclidean arc length and called it simplified arc length (Popescu, Altmann 2014)

$$
\begin{equation*}
L^{*}=V+f_{1}-(h+1) \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $h$ is the currently used h-point defined as

$$
h= \begin{cases}r, & \text { if there is an } r=f(r)  \tag{4}\\ \frac{f(i) r_{j}-f(j) r_{i}}{r_{j}-r_{i}+f(i)-f(j)}, & \text { if there is no } r=f(r)\end{cases}
$$

This point can be found and computed easily. Hence the standard simplified Lambda is defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Lambda^{*}=\frac{L^{*}}{N} \log _{10}(N)=\frac{\left(V+f_{1}-(h+1)\right) \log _{10}(N)}{N} \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since in (5) the only variable is $f_{1}$ ( $V$ is given for the text and $h$ is a fixed point), the variance of the simplified Lambda can easily be derived by expansion as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda^{*}\right)=\frac{f_{1}\left(N-f_{1}\right)\left(\log _{10} N\right)^{2}}{N^{3}} \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

For comparing two texts, one can use the asymptotic normal test defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
u=\frac{\left|\Lambda_{1}^{*}-\Lambda_{2}^{*}\right|}{\sqrt{\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda_{1}^{*}\right)+\operatorname{Var}\left(\Lambda_{2}^{*}\right)}} \tag{7}
\end{equation*}
$$

The formulas are sufficient for characterizing the vocabulary richness in individual episodes of Finnegans Wake, identifying stylistic change within a text and performing comparisons between different texts. Needless to say, a work like the studied one does not arise spontan-
eously, so to say, in one go, but is steadily corrected, improved, parts are added or omitted, etc. Thus we obtain merely only a grosso modo image of the development, nevertheless, the whole is a true image of the vocabulary.

### 2.3 Stratification

Texts, partly due to characteristics of individual languages and partly due to language variability, are composed of a number of components. It is possible to confirm the existence of this stratification in a text through calculating the number of strata present at the word form level. Usually, this is done using the stratification formula (cf. Popescu, Altmann, Köhler 2010) defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
y=1+A_{1} \exp \left(-x / r_{1}\right)+A_{2} \exp \left(-x / r_{2}\right)+\ldots \tag{8}
\end{equation*}
$$

in which the number of exponential components signals the number of strata. If two coefficients are equal, or if a coefficient presents a nonsense number, or if the determination coefficient $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ attains a value greater than 0.9 , the last component may be eliminated as redundant.

However, the stating of the number of strata does not mean the recognition and identification of strata, but merely their existence and number (Knight 2013, p.36). However we will still carry out this analysis with Finnegans Wake as, firstly, the findings can still be compared with previous attempts and, secondly, the more texts that are analysed in this way, the more likely it is that we will be able to recognise and identify specific strata.

### 2.4 Ord's criterion

The aim of Ord's criterion (cf. Ord 1972) is to show that there is a unique structure if the values lie in a certain domain. The criterion has the form

$$
\begin{equation*}
I=\frac{m_{2}}{m_{1}^{\prime}}, \quad S=\frac{m_{3}}{m_{2}} \tag{9}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $m^{\prime}{ }_{l}$ is the mean and $m_{r}$ are the central moments of r -th order.

### 2.5 Pearson's excess

Pearson's excess is used as the indicator of excess of the distribution. Using simply

$$
\begin{equation*}
\beta_{2}=\frac{m_{4}}{m_{2}^{2}} \tag{10}
\end{equation*}
$$

without -3 which compares it with the normal distribution (cf. Kapur, Saxena 1970: 38).

### 2.6 Entropy and Repeat Rate

There are many definitions of entropy (cf. Esteban, Morales 1995). In our analysis, we use the best known measure, proposed by C. Shannon and applied currently in linguistics to show the diversity/uncertainty and the concentration of the distribution. This is defined as
(11) $H=-\sum_{i=1}^{V} p_{i} \log _{2} p_{i}$

Here $p_{i}=f_{i} / N$, i.e. the relative frequencies of each word in the text. The variance of entropy can be obtained by expansion as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Var}(H)=\frac{1}{N}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{V} p_{i} \log _{2}^{2} p_{i}-H^{2}\right) \tag{12}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is possible to also use the natural logarithm. The entropy can be relativized dividing the value of H by its maximum which is simply $H_{0}=\log _{2}, V$, hence

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{\text {rel }}=H / H_{0} \tag{13}
\end{equation*}
$$

and its variance is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Var}\left(H_{r e l}\right)=\frac{\operatorname{Var}(H)}{\left(\log _{2} V\right)^{2}} \tag{14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now, the greater is the diversity, the greater is vocabulary richness.
The Repeat Rate says asymptotically the same as the Entropy, but it is interpreted in reverse sense. If all frequencies are concentrated to one word, then the text is maximally concentrated. The smallest concentration is given if all words have the same frequency. The Repeat Rate is defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
R R=\sum_{i=1}^{V} p_{i}^{2}=\frac{1}{N^{2}} \sum_{i=1}^{V} f_{i}^{2} \tag{15}
\end{equation*}
$$

The maximum is 1 , the minimum is $1 / \mathrm{V}$, the relative Repeat Rate is

$$
\begin{equation*}
R R_{r e l}=\frac{1-R R}{1-1 / V} \tag{16}
\end{equation*}
$$

and the variance is

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Var}(R R)=\frac{4}{N}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{V} p_{i}^{3}-R R^{2}\right) \tag{17}
\end{equation*}
$$

### 2.7 Writer's view

Other aspects of this methodology section have highlighted that authors shape their texts both consciously and sub-consciously. Some aspects of the writing process are subconscious because they take their course according to laws (not rules). Laws cannot be learned but they can be captured conceptually. One of such laws is the abiding by the "golden section" which can be defined as

$$
\varphi=\frac{1+\sqrt{5}}{2}=1.6180 \ldots
$$

and in frequency analysis of texts it is represented by the so-called "writer's view" (cf. Popescu, Altmann 2007). One can imagine the writer sitting at a fixed point of the rank-frequency distribution and looking at the same time at the most frequent word $\left(f_{1}\right)$ and at his vocabulary ( $V$ ), i.e the last word of the distribution. That means, his view encompasses an angle between his position - let us call it $P(h, h)$ - and the extreme points $P\left(1, f_{1}\right)$ and $P(V, 1)$. The situation is visualized in Figure 1.


Figure 1. The writer's view angle $\left(\mathrm{P}_{2} \mathrm{P}_{3} \mathrm{P}_{1}\right)$
The fixed point is defined as that point at which the rank and the frequency of that rank are equal. It is called h-point (cf. Popescu 2001). If there is no such point, it can be obtained by interpolation as shown in (6).

The cosine of the angle of the h-point can be computed classically as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\cos \alpha=\frac{-\left[(h-1)\left(f_{1}-h\right)+(h-1)(V-h)\right]}{\left[(h-1)^{2}+\left(f_{1}-h\right)^{2}\right]^{1 / 2}\left[(h-1)^{2}+(V-h)^{2}\right]^{1 / 2}} \tag{19}
\end{equation*}
$$

and the radian of this angle is given as $\alpha \operatorname{rad}=\operatorname{arcos}(\cos \alpha)$. And this is exactly the value we call writer's view.

### 2.8 Vocabulary richness

In section 2.2, we outlined how we intend to analyse Finnegans Wake using the Lambda indicator. This will give us an indication of the vocabulary richness of the novel; however we wish to also use other methods to analyse this in more depth.

The number of indicators characterizing vocabulary richness is enormous. The concept itself can be interpreted in different ways, as can be seen in the history of its application (cf. e.g. Wimmer, Altmann 1999). Vocabulary richness may be considered as a function of
any of the following: the number of different lemmas in text; the number of hapax legomena and the number of different tokemes (word form types). Alternatively, it is possible to study its evolution in text and perform several transformations. Regardless, text size $N$ is always involved and this circumstance caused problems in the developing of indicators of richness (cf. Wimmer, Altmann 1999).

Popescu and Altmann (2006) introduced Gini's coefficient as a method of measuring vocabulary richness, as it takes into account all frequencies. However, frequencies play different roles. Fortunately, it is not necessary to revert and cumulate the distribution and the compute the sum of trapezoids to obtain the area above the Lorenz curve. Instead, one simply computes

$$
\begin{equation*}
G=\frac{1}{V}\left(V+1-\frac{2}{N} \sum_{r=1}^{V} r f_{r}\right) \tag{20}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $V$ is the vocabulary (= highest rank), $N$ is the text size, $r$ is the rank and $f_{f}$ the frequency of rank $r$. The authors defined a richness indicator as the complement to G, i.e.

$$
\begin{equation*}
R_{4}=1-G . \tag{21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since in (20) there are some constants (V and 2) and the mean, it is easy to define the variance as
(22) $\operatorname{Var}(G)=\operatorname{Var}\left(R_{4}\right)=\frac{4 \sigma^{2}}{V^{2} N}$
where $\sigma^{2}$ is the variance of the distribution.
A quite different approach to vocabulary richness is considering the h-point. Words with ranks smaller than $h$ are mostly auxiliaries, synsemantics and those (thematic) words which occur quite frequently but do not contribute to the richness. Richness is produced rather by words that seldom occur; in the history of this research one separated hapax legomena and considered them as unique indicators of richness. This is, of course, a slightly restricted view. But one can add also dis legomena or even tris legomena, but which of the approaches leads to "better" results? Where is the boundary?

Popescu et al. (2009: 29ff.) took into account the fixed point $h$ and considered all words whose frequency is smaller than $h$ (that is, the tail of the distribution) as contributors to richness. In order to obtain a comparable indicator we first define the cumulative probabilities up to $h$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
F([h])=F(r \leq h)=\frac{1}{N} \sum_{r=1}^{[h]} f_{r} \tag{23}
\end{equation*}
$$

That is, $F([h])$ is the sum of relative frequencies of words whose ranks are smaller or equal to $h$. A slight correction to $F([h])$ is the subtraction of the quantity $h^{2} /(2 N)$, the half of the square of the h-point (cf. Popescu et al. 2009: 17). Using these conditions, one can define the indicator

$$
\begin{equation*}
R_{1}=1-\left(F([h])-\frac{h^{2}}{2 N}\right) \tag{24}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since in (24) the only variable is $F([h])$ which can be considered a probability, one easily obtains the variance of $R_{1}$ as

$$
\begin{equation*}
\operatorname{Var}\left(R_{1}\right)=F([h])[1-F([h])] / N . \tag{25}
\end{equation*}
$$

This study will consider both of these approaches to vocabulary richness.

## 3. Results and analysis

### 3.1 Rank-frequency distribution

Unfortunately, the results of fitting the Zipf-Mandelbrot distribution are not satisfactory statistically. This may be due to some boundary conditions that have not been taken into account, and to the fact that the chi-square fitting has different weak points. However, considering the resulting formula as a simple function, we obtain a good result yielding $\mathrm{R}^{2}=$ 0.9964 .

Alternatively, it is possible to perform the fitting by means of a function known as Zipf-Alekseev function. One can obtain it from the differential equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{d y}{y}=\frac{A+B \ln x}{D x} d x \tag{26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Which, when solved and reparametrized, yields the function

$$
\begin{equation*}
y=c x^{a+b \ln x} . \tag{27}
\end{equation*}
$$

In (26), $A$ is the language/text-sort/style/,... constant, $B$ is the force of the speaker/ writer and $D$ is the equilibrating force of the community (cf. Wimmer, Altmann 2005). The check of sufficiency can be done again with the determination coefficient $\mathrm{R}^{2}$.

Applying (27) to all episodes separately, we obtain the results presented in Table 1.
Table 1
Zipf-Alekseev Fitting (mechanical words)

| Text | $\boldsymbol{a}$ | $\boldsymbol{b}$ | $\boldsymbol{c}$ | $\boldsymbol{R}^{\mathbf{2}}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| FW Episode 01 | -0.6487 | -0.0605 | 657.9873 | 0.9939 |
| FW Episode 02 | -0.5609 | -0.0878 | 385.0283 | 0.9841 |
| FW Episode 03 | -0.5791 | -0.0711 | 577.5572 | 0.9886 |
| FW Episode 04 | -0.6179 | -0.0685 | 671.2932 | 0.9905 |
| FW Episode 05 | -0.6424 | -0.0524 | 499.2077 | 0.9906 |
| FW Episode 06 | -0.4927 | -0.0879 | 909.1371 | 0.9945 |
| FW Episode 07 | -0.5171 | -0.0862 | 543.3030 | 0.9880 |


| FW Episode 08 | -0.3843 | -0.1132 | 438.6174 | 0.9880 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| FW Episode 09 | -0.4304 | -0.0976 | 710.6777 | 0.9903 |
| FW Episode 10 | -0.5039 | -0.0851 | 801.7924 | 0.9918 |
| FW Episode 11 | -0.6105 | -0.0716 | 1674.9200 | 0.9945 |
| FW Episode 12 | -0.6983 | -0.0575 | 487.0949 | 0.9595 |
| FW Episode 13 | -0.4000 | -0.1034 | 490.0503 | 0.9876 |
| FW Episode 14 | -0.4322 | -0.0902 | 902.7356 | 0.9959 |
| FW Episode 15 | -0.3987 | -0.1032 | 1317.1361 | 0.9905 |
| FW Episode 16 | -0.4376 | -0.0851 | 595.9386 | 0.9895 |
| FW Episode 17 | -0.5676 | -0.0594 | 696.8380 | 0.9912 |

As can be seen, the parameters $a$ and $b$ are smaller than 0 , and parameter $b$ linearly depends on parameter $a$, namely $b=-0.1683-0.1659 a$ with $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.85$. This shows that even in a non-standard text such as Finnegans Wake, the background law is followed subconsciously by the writer. It may be possible to insert the parameter $a$ and its relation to parameter $b$ in a more general theory encompassing language levels. However, it must be further scrutinized whether the negative values of $a$ are characteristic only to the given text or are a general feature of rank-frequency distributions of words. Since this is possible only with a great number of other texts, we must, for now, renounce this task.

The results show that, in the example of this unusual text, the Zipf-Alekseev function yields a better fit than Zipf-Mandelbrot. The text, due to its use of non-standard words, has a large number of hapax legomena (words that occur only one time). The result suggests that modeling a rank-frequency distribution, especially in cases having very long tail, may be done more adequately with a simple function.

### 3.2 The Lambda indicator

In Table 2, the computed values are presented.
Table 2
Simplified Lambdas for individual episodes of Finnegans Wake (mechanical words) (Note: the difference between the actual $\Lambda$ and the simplified $\Lambda *$ is a few per-mille)

| Text | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{f}(\mathbf{1})$ | $\boldsymbol{h}$ | $\boldsymbol{L}$ | $\boldsymbol{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ |
| :--- | ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\operatorname{Var}\left(\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| FW Episode 01 | 9850 | 4107 | 642 | 32.0000 | 4716.0000 | 1.9120 | 0.00009865 |
| FW Episode 02 | 6025 | 2798 | 375 | 24.0000 | 3148.0000 | 1.9750 | 0.00013841 |
| FW Episode 03 | 9830 | 4363 | 580 | 32.5000 | 4909.5000 | 1.9940 | 0.00009003 |
| FW Episode 04 | 10389 | 4443 | 659 | 31.0000 | 5070.0000 | 1.9602 | 0.00009225 |
| FW Episode 05 | 8150 | 3419 | 491 | 28.6000 | 3880.4000 | 1.8622 | 0.00010627 |
| FW Episode 06 | 16137 | 6243 | 898 | 42.0000 | 7098.0000 | 1.8508 | 0.00005766 |
| FW Episode 07 | 9524 | 4153 | 535 | 29.8571 | 4657.1429 | 1.9456 | 0.00008813 |
| FW Episode 08 | 8044 | 3477 | 419 | 28.5000 | 3866.5000 | 1.8772 | 0.00009362 |
| FW Episode 09 | 14348 | 6166 | 692 | 39.6667 | 6817.3333 | 1.9751 | 0.00005528 |
| FW Episode 10 | 15309 | 6619 | 777 | 41.2500 | 7353.7500 | 2.0103 | 0.00005512 |
| FW Episode 11 | 25952 | 9986 | 1672 | 51.0000 | 11606.0000 | 1.9741 | 0.00004526 |
| FW Episode 12 | 6176 | 2402 | 452 | 27.5000 | 2825.5000 | 1.7342 | 0.00015782 |


| FW Episode 13 | 9551 | 3961 | 474 | 33.8000 | 4400.2000 | 1.8336 | 0.00007823 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| FW Episode 14 | 17658 | 6237 | 898 | 44.2500 | 7089.7500 | 1.7052 | 0.00004930 |
| FW Episode 15 | 26921 | 9986 | 1262 | 52.0000 | 11195.0000 | 1.8422 | 0.00003257 |
| FW Episode 16 | 12870 | 5307 | 577 | 39.5000 | 5843.5000 | 1.8659 | 0.00005619 |
| FW Episode 17 | 12994 | 5271 | 709 | 39.0000 | 5940.0000 | 1.8805 | 0.00006718 |

For the sake of illustration we show the computation for Episode 1 and compare it with Episode 2. We obtain

$$
\Lambda_{E 1}^{*}=\frac{[4107+642-(32.00+1)] \log _{10}(9850)}{9850}=1.9120
$$

and

$$
u=\frac{|1.9120-1.9759|}{\sqrt{0.00009865+0.0001381}}=4.15
$$

a highly significant value, which suggests there is a stylistic difference between the two episodes. This could be the effect of multiple factors, for example a long pause in writing.

Comparing all episodes with one another, we obtain the results presented in Table 3 below. Instead of presenting all numbers, we mark $(\mathbf{X})$ those pairs of texts whose $u$ is smaller than 1.96, as this indicates that there is no significant difference of Lambdas and that the texts share similarity.

Table 3
Similarities of simplified Lambdas in 17 episodes of Finnegans Wake

| Episode | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 2 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 3 |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 4 |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 5 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 6 |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 7 |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 8 |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 9 |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 10 |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 11 |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 12 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 13 |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 14 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15 |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 16 |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 17 |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |

Table 4 expresses this information in a different form, highlighting, for each episode, the number of other episodes it shares similarity with.

Table 4
Number of Lambda-similarities found for each episode of Finnegans Wake

| Episode | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Number of <br> similarities | 0 | 5 | 4 | 4 | 5 | 4 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 1 | 4 | 0 | 2 | 0 | 3 | 4 | 3 |

The centrality (the stylistic gravitation of an episode) is the greater the more episodes are similar to it. Hence the sets of episodes according to decreasing centrality are

$$
\{2,5\},\{3,4,6,9,11,16\},\{8,15,17\},\{7,13\},\{10\},\{1,12,14\}
$$

It is clear that the episodes with the greatest centrality are 2 and 5 , whereas the most divergent are episodes 1,12 and 14 . These results provide a new insight into the stylistic patterns found within Finnegans Wake and offer increased focus for a future qualitative study of the text.

Tables 5 and 6 show the mean and maximum lambdas calculated in previous studies for a range of text types.

Table 5
Mean lambdas of the rank-frequency distributions of some English writers (taken from Popescu, Čech, Altmann 2011, Appendix, pp. 120 - 127)

| Text sort | \# texts | mean $\mathbf{\Lambda}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: |
| Table 6a: English poetry | 18 | 1.4450 |
| Table 6b: English prose | 56 | 1.2922 |
| Table 6c: English Nobel lectures | 21 | 1.3079 |
| Table 6d: English scientific texts | 10 | 1.0528 |
| Table 6e. English stories told by children | 39 | 1.2651 |

Table 6
Maximal Lambdas in some works by English writers (taken from Popescu, Čech, Altmann 2011, Appendix, pp. 120 - 127)

| Text sort | Genre | Text containing maximum $\mathbf{\Lambda}$ | Text author | maximum <br> $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Table 6a | Poetry | Howl (1956) | Ginsberg, A. | 1.7905 |
| Table 6b | Prose | Rosinante to the road again. <br> XIV | Dos Passos, J | 1.7679 |
| Table 6c | Nobel | Literature (banquet speech) <br> (1953) | Churchill, W. | 1.6126 |
| Table 6d | Science | Rorty's Inspirational Liber- <br> alism (2003) | Bernstein, R.J. | 1.2412 |
| Table 6e | Children | The Rift | Toni, boy, <br> 11 years | 1.5024 |

If we consider the maximum Lambdas for other texts, we see that the values seem to differ for different genres. Poetry has the highest value, followed by prose. Nobel and science have lower values. It seems reasonable to question whether the more a text deviates from realism in its content and the stronger is its creative component the greater its Lambda is. Our analysis of Finnegans Wake seems to fit with this hypothesis. Due to its play with words it is arguably the most creative text so far analyzed, and it has the highest scoring mean of $\Lambda^{*}$ (1.8940) and highest scoring maximum of $\Lambda^{*}$ (2.0103). Of course, a number of different texts in different languages would be necessary to test this further. The interested reader can perform further analyses concerning languages, text sorts, styles, development, etc. in order to obtain an overall image of this indicator (cf. Popescu, Čech, Altmann 2011).

Finally, Table 2 and Table 7 allow a comparison between Joyce's novels Finnegans Wake (1939) and Ulysses (1922), the latter written in standard English. The difference is enormous when one compares the $\Lambda^{*}$ columns, the corresponding lambda averages being 1.8940 for Finnegans Wake versus 1,3671 for Ulysses.

Table 7
Simplified Lambdas for individual episodes of Ulysses (mechanical words)
(Note: the difference between the actual $\Lambda$ and the simplified $\Lambda^{*}$ is small per-mille)

| Text | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{f}(\mathbf{1})$ | $\boldsymbol{h}$ | $\boldsymbol{L}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{V a r}\left(\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Ulysses Episode 01 | 7189 | 2043 | 399 | 30.3333 | 2410.6667 | 1.2932 | 0.00010846 |
| Ulysses Episode 02 | 4394 | 1508 | 265 | 24.0000 | 1748.0000 | 1.4492 | 0.00017116 |
| Ulysses Episode 03 | 5697 | 2320 | 284 | 25.0000 | 2578.0000 | 1.6995 | 0.00011727 |
| Ulysses Episode 04 | 5874 | 2026 | 395 | 25.4000 | 2394.6000 | 1.5364 | 0.00015168 |
| Ulysses Episode 05 | 6390 | 2026 | 353 | 27.7500 | 2350.2500 | 1.3997 | 0.00011828 |
| Ulysses Episode 06 | 10903 | 2817 | 630 | 37.5000 | 3408.5000 | 1.2622 | 0.00008140 |
| Ulysses Episode 07 | 10151 | 2840 | 638 | 34.0000 | 3443.0000 | 1.3589 | 0.00009314 |
| Ulysses Episode 08 | 12903 | 3529 | 565 | 40.5000 | 4052.5000 | 1.2911 | 0.00005483 |
| Ulysses Episode 09 | 11968 | 3491 | 626 | 39.0000 | 4077.0000 | 1.3892 | 0.00006888 |
| Ulysses Episode 10 | 12442 | 3429 | 626 | 36.0000 | 4018.0000 | 1.3224 | 0.00006440 |
| Ulysses Episode 11 | 12153 | 3205 | 432 | 38.0000 | 3598.0000 | 1.2093 | 0.00004707 |
| Ulysses Episode 12 | 21274 | 5660 | 1608 | 49.5000 | 7217.5000 | 1.4683 | 0.00006152 |
| Ulysses Episode 13 | 16755 | 3571 | 811 | 48.4000 | 4332.6000 | 1.0923 | 0.00004905 |

In order to state the significance of the difference we compute the asymptotic normal test between the means of the two simplified lambdas in the two tests according to

$$
u=\frac{\bar{\Lambda}_{1}-\bar{\Lambda}_{2}}{\sqrt{\frac{s_{1}^{2}}{n_{1}}+\frac{s_{2}^{2}}{n_{2}}}}
$$

and obtain

$$
u=\frac{1.8940-1.3671}{\sqrt{\frac{0.00763}{17}+\frac{0.02353}{13}}}=11.0863
$$

which is highly significant. Hence, Finnegans Wake strongly differs from a "normal" text.

### 3.3 Stratification

The results of the computation of strata in Finnegans Wake are presented in Table 8.
Table 8
The two-strata structure of rank-frequency distributions of words in all episodes (mechanical words)

| Text | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{A}_{\mathbf{1}}$ | $\boldsymbol{r}_{\mathbf{1}}$ | $\boldsymbol{A}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | $\boldsymbol{r}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | $\boldsymbol{R}^{\mathbf{2}}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| FW Episode 01 | 9850 | 800.5245 | 2.4216 | 105.2927 | 31.3232 | 0.9956 |
| FW Episode 02 | 6025 | 438.3131 | 2.9998 | 51.4478 | 33.2732 | 0.9910 |
| FW Episode 03 | 9830 | 620.5005 | 3.0397 | 90.4213 | 33.5005 | 0.9848 |
| FW Episode 04 | 10389 | 800.7309 | 2.3973 | 122.1213 | 27.2785 | 0.9906 |
| FW Episode 05 | 8150 | 566.8180 | 2.8675 | 67.8039 | 39.9975 | 0.9897 |
| FW Episode 06 | 16137 | 975.8178 | 3.0202 | 169.7285 | 32.5279 | 0.9920 |
| FW Episode 07 | 9524 | 589.3728 | 3.2088 | 82.4540 | 35.7731 | 0.9900 |
| FW Episode 08 | 8044 | 457.4715 | 3.1030 | 99.9073 | 28.2512 | 0.9911 |
| FW Episode 09 | 14348 | 741.8399 | 3.3278 | 134.5352 | 35.0325 | 0.9917 |
| FW Episode 10 | 15309 | 889.3433 | 2.9443 | 142.0732 | 34.7241 | 0.9951 |
| FW Episode 11 | 25952 | 1973.5895 | 2.4524 | 297.9667 | 29.1142 | 0.9894 |
| FW Episode 12 | 6176 | 664.7541 | 2.1508 | 67.7475 | 31.9517 | 0.9774 |
| FW Episode 13 | 9551 | 503.3348 | 3.2776 | 105.1176 | 31.3593 | 0.9895 |
| FW Episode 14 | 17658 | 903.1733 | 3.1081 | 211.5357 | 30.9411 | 0.9888 |
| FW Episode 15 | 26921 | 1380.8318 | 3.1462 | 287.4493 | 32.8846 | 0.9900 |
| FW Episode 16 | 12870 | 619.4422 | 3.2579 | 120.6342 | 37.8397 | 0.9931 |
| FW Episode 17 | 12994 | 772.4971 | 2.4798 | 152.8376 | 31.4530 | 0.9846 |

As can be seen, the second coefficient $r_{2}$ is always greater than $r_{1}$, signaling the weak expression of the second stratum. The fitting is very adequate in all cases. Hence we can conjecture that there are two word strata in all texts.

To explore this further, we shall consider strata of original words (as defined in section 2). If we consider separately the frequencies of English words (eliminating all the others), we obtain again a two strata relation

$$
y=1+803.6911 \exp (-x / 2.4385)+102.3272 \exp (-x / 30.6489)
$$

with $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.9960$. Since the parameters are quite different, we have again two strata and may continue the procedure. But here, there are as many possibilities as we are able to define. Separating autosemantics and synsemantics would not finish the work. From the linguistic point of view, this would be a fertile way into the depth but from the textological view its relevance is not yet known.

Consider the non-English words, such as the most frequent ones: willingdone, jinnies, lipoleums, prankquean, hoother,... it is not easy to find a linguistic or textological criterion which would enable us to perform a classification. If we fit the stratification formula to this data, we obtain again two strata

$$
y=1+36.2053 \exp (-x / 1.6548)+3.4349(-x / 39.7718)
$$

with $R^{2}=0.9783$. Even a tri-stratal function yields non-equal parameters. Therefore much philological work would still be necessary to find the exact nature of the strata.

Since the difference of parameters may be caused also by the different size of data, we compute the lambda indicator for both and compare them. We obtain the results presented in Table 9.

Table 9
Simplified lambda for the three variants of Episode 1
(words separated by blanks)

| All words (standard English and invented) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{f}(\mathbf{1})$ | $\boldsymbol{h}$ | $\boldsymbol{L}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |  |
| 9767 | 4146 | 642 | 31.6667 | 4755.3333 | 1.9425 | 0.00010009 |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Standard English words |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{f ( 1 )}$ | $\boldsymbol{h}$ | $\boldsymbol{L}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |  |
| 7562 | 2116 | 642 | 31.6667 | 2725.3333 | 1.3979 | 0.00015456 |  |
| Joyce's invented words |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{f ( 1 )}$ | $\boldsymbol{h}$ | $\boldsymbol{L}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |  |
| 2205 | 2030 | 25 | 6.0000 | 2048.0000 | 3.1054 | 0.00005683 |  |

One can see that the frequency distribution of Joyce`s invented words has a much greater simplified lambda than the one of standard English words only. Performing the asymptotic normal test between the latter two distributions, we obtain

$$
\mathrm{u}=|1.3979-3.1054| /[0.00015456+0.00005683]^{1 / 2}=117.44
$$

an extremely significant value whose probability is very small.
The above example supports the findings of section 3.2, suggesting that lambda can be drastically increased by enriching the vocabulary with enough $x$ unique words (actual or invented). The general formula results directly from the definition (5), namely

$$
\begin{equation*}
\Lambda *(x)=\frac{L^{*}+x}{N+x} \log _{10}(N+x) \tag{28}
\end{equation*}
$$

To explore this further, we will draw on the example of the poem Jabberwocky by Lewis Carroll. Like Finnegans Wake, this text contains many words originally made up by the author. We used the values of $N$ and $L^{*}$, given below in Table 10 .

Table 10
Lambda for Jabberwocky

| Lewis Carroll, Jabberwocky (1871) |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{f ( 1 )}$ | $\boldsymbol{h}$ | $\boldsymbol{L}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\operatorname{Var}\left(\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}\right)$ |
| 168 | 92 | 19 | 4.5000 | 105.5000 | 1.3974 | 0.00295660 |

We get

$$
\Lambda *(x)=\frac{105,5+x}{168+x} \log _{10}(168+x)
$$

in terms of $x$ additional unique words as shown in Figure 2.


Figure 2. Lambda amplification by additional unique words
As it can be seen, a middle lambda text of about $\Lambda^{*}=1.4$ can be increased to a lambda of about 3.1 by inserting about 1500 new unique words (hapax legomena). However, this freedom is given only to the text author, not to the researcher who must adhere to the state of affairs.

### 3.4 Ord's criterion

In Table 11 the values of Ord's criterion for each individual episode of Finnegans Wake are shown.

Table 11
Ord's criterion for individual episodes of
Finnegans Wake (mechanical words)

| Episode | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{m}_{\mathbf{1}}{ }^{\boldsymbol{}}{ }^{\boldsymbol{a}}$ | $\boldsymbol{m}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | $\boldsymbol{m}_{\mathbf{3}}$ | $\boldsymbol{I}$ | $\boldsymbol{S}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1 | 9850 | 4107 | 18.3284 | 1403 | 142294 | 76.5266 | 101.4493 |
| 2 | 6025 | 2798 | 17.8944 | 1445 | 152210 | 80.7499 | 105.3374 |
| 3 | 9830 | 4363 | 17.4356 | 1358 | 140841 | 77.9017 | 103.6918 |
| 4 | 10389 | 4443 | 17.6995 | 1365 | 139515 | 77.1060 | 102.2289 |
| 5 | 8150 | 3419 | 20.1931 | 1586 | 158093 | 78.5312 | 99.6933 |
| 6 | 16137 | 6243 | 18.5976 | 1417 | 143401 | 76.1719 | 101.2280 |
| 7 | 9524 | 4153 | 18.4012 | 1450 | 148444 | 78.7856 | 102.3927 |
| 8 | 8044 | 3477 | 18.3802 | 1348 | 134480 | 73.3131 | 99.7993 |
| 9 | 14348 | 6166 | 17.6029 | 1334 | 135979 | 75.8000 | 101.9106 |
| 10 | 15309 | 6619 | 16.9289 | 1282 | 130904 | 75.7198 | 102.1209 |
| 11 | 26642 | 10676 | 16.0859 | 1193 | 121971 | 74.1423 | 102.2692 |
| 12 | 6176 | 2402 | 20.3339 | 1580 | 159757 | 77.6954 | 101.1219 |
| 13 | 9551 | 3961 | 18.9060 | 1429 | 144060 | 75.5798 | 100.8178 |
| 14 | 17658 | 6237 | 20.1035 | 1515 | 149985 | 75.3757 | 98.9796 |
| 15 | 27373 | 10438 | 17.6353 | 1320 | 133823 | 74.8546 | 101.3749 |
| 16 | 12870 | 5307 | 18.8625 | 1411 | 140567 | 74.7842 | 99.6493 |
| 17 | 12994 | 5271 | 19.7454 | 1482 | 145483 | 75.0404 | 98.1860 |

The relationship between $I$ and $S$ is visualized in Figure 3.


Figure 3. Ord's criterion $<\mathrm{I}, \mathrm{S}>$ for the individual episodes

Ord's criterion displays a certain tendency but this tendency cannot be captured by a straight line. As can be seen in Figure 3, a very weak tendency exists.

The aim of Ord's criterion is to show that there is a unique structure if the values lie in a certain domain. The separator of the domains is the line $I=2 S-1$, separating the negative hypergeometric domain under the line from several other ones. Since the <I,S> points are under the line, it would be interesting to substantiate linguistically its position. This is surely a task for the future; if one joined the neighboring points, one would obtain a strong oscillation which could be captured merely using some polynomials.

The aim of any indicator in text analysis is to identify some property of the given text, show its location in the two dimensional space, find its links to other indicators and show the inner mechanism controlling the self-regulation. Here, we must dispense with this aim because we analyze only one text.

### 3.5 Pearson's excess

We obtained the results presented in Table 12.
Table 12
Pearson's excess

| Episode | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{m}_{\mathbf{2}}$ | $\boldsymbol{m}_{\mathbf{4}}$ | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | ---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1 | 9850 | 4107 | 1403 | 19979792 | 10.1558 |
| 2 | 6025 | 2798 | 1445 | 21787444 | 10.4348 |
| 3 | 9830 | 4363 | 1358 | 19952925 | 10.8153 |
| 4 | 10389 | 4443 | 1365 | 19586475 | 10.5162 |
| 5 | 8150 | 3419 | 1586 | 22281134 | 8.8602 |
| 6 | 16137 | 6243 | 1417 | 20189479 | 10.0606 |
| 7 | 9524 | 4153 | 1450 | 20913274 | 9.9503 |
| 8 | 8044 | 3477 | 1348 | 18761611 | 10.3326 |
| 9 | 14348 | 6166 | 1334 | 19122332 | 10.7408 |
| 10 | 15309 | 6619 | 1282 | 18367567 | 11.1783 |
| 11 | 26642 | 10676 | 1193 | 17101986 | 12.0233 |
| 12 | 6176 | 2402 | 1580 | 22624458 | 9.0646 |
| 13 | 9551 | 3961 | 1429 | 20271044 | 9.9281 |
| 14 | 17658 | 6237 | 1515 | 21035004 | 9.1608 |
| 15 | 27373 | 10438 | 1320 | 18773335 | 10.7731 |
| 16 | 12870 | 5307 | 1411 | 19705541 | 9.9030 |
| 17 | 12994 | 5271 | 1482 | 20287021 | 9.2405 |

As can be seen, $\beta_{2}$ is almost constant. It does not bring any possibility of classification or modeling a development trend. A thorough comparison with other texts would show whether this property is constant also for "normal" texts.

### 3.6 Entropy and Repeat Rate

All values necessary for evaluation and comparison of Entropy and Repeat Rate for all individual episodes of Finnegans Wake are presented in Table 13 below.

Table 13
Entropy and Repeat Rate of individual episodes of Finnegans Wake

| Text | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{H}$ | $\operatorname{Var}(\boldsymbol{H})$ | $\boldsymbol{R} \boldsymbol{R}$ | $\operatorname{Var}(\boldsymbol{R R})$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| FW Episode 01 | 9850 | 4107 | 9.7437 | 0.001166 | 0.010183 | $1.362 \mathrm{E}-07$ |
| FW Episode 02 | 6025 | 2798 | 9.5711 | 0.001619 | 0.009937 | $2.077 \mathrm{E}-07$ |
| FW Episode 03 | 9830 | 4363 | 9.9722 | 0.001123 | 0.008632 | $1.005 \mathrm{E}-07$ |
| FW Episode 04 | 10389 | 4443 | 9.8648 | 0.001124 | 0.009796 | $1.206 \mathrm{E}-07$ |
| FW Episode 05 | 8150 | 3419 | 9.7025 | 0.001236 | 0.008983 | $1.302 \mathrm{E}-07$ |
| FW Episode 06 | 16137 | 6243 | 10.0712 | 0.000793 | 0.008725 | $5.710 \mathrm{E}-08$ |
| FW Episode 07 | 9524 | 4153 | 9.9052 | 0.001138 | 0.008628 | $9.940 \mathrm{E}-08$ |
| FW Episode 08 | 8044 | 3477 | 9.5949 | 0.001324 | 0.009236 | $1.152 \mathrm{E}-07$ |
| FW Episode 09 | 14348 | 6166 | 10.2781 | 0.000837 | 0.007399 | $4.790 \mathrm{E}-08$ |
| FW Episode 10 | 15309 | 6619 | 10.3844 | 0.000801 | 0.007482 | $4.930 \mathrm{E}-08$ |
| FW Episode 11 | 26642 | 10676 | 10.5383 | 0.000585 | 0.009250 | $4.380 \mathrm{E}-08$ |
| FW Episode 12 | 6176 | 2402 | 9.0835 | 0.001678 | 0.013649 | $3.645 \mathrm{E}-07$ |
| FW Episode 13 | 9551 | 3961 | 9.7812 | 0.001114 | 0.008287 | $8.140 \mathrm{E}-08$ |
| FW Episode 14 | 17658 | 6237 | 9.9978 | 0.000706 | 0.008113 | $4.180 \mathrm{E}-08$ |
| FW Episode 15 | 27373 | 10438 | 10.5862 | 0.000526 | 0.007297 | $2.410 \mathrm{E}-08$ |
| FW Episode 16 | 12870 | 5307 | 10.1697 | 0.000851 | 0.006801 | $4.430 \mathrm{E}-08$ |
| FW Episode 17 | 12994 | 5271 | 10.0400 | 0.000882 | 0.007762 | $6.000 \mathrm{E}-08$ |

As can be seen in Table 13, the richness of all episodes is relatively stable. That means, Entropy and Repeat Rate are effects of some laws working in the background; the writer abides by them unconsciously and creates them in spite of his originality. Though, in theory, there is a clear relationship between Entropy and Repeat Rate (cf. e.g. Altmann 1988: 45), in practice we obtain at least a power relationship as visualized in Figure 4.


Figure 4. Entropy and Repeat Rate for Finnegans Wake episodes

This analysis will allow the mean Entropies or Repeat Rates of other works to be compared with Finnegans Wake using the variances, enabling new insights into these texts.

### 3.7 Writer's view

The computation of this value for the individual episodes of Finnegans Wake yielded values presented in Table 14.

Table 14
Writer's view of individual episodes of Finnegans Wake

| Text | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{f}(\mathbf{1})$ | $\boldsymbol{h}$ | $\boldsymbol{c o s} \boldsymbol{\alpha}$ | $\boldsymbol{\alpha} \mathbf{r a d}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| FW Episode 01 | 9850 | 4107 | 642 | 32.0000 | -0.0584 | 1.6292 |
| FW Episode 02 | 6025 | 2798 | 375 | 24.0000 | -0.0737 | 1.6445 |
| FW Episode 03 | 9830 | 4363 | 580 | 32.5000 | -0.0647 | 1.6355 |
| FW Episode 04 | 10389 | 4443 | 659 | 31.0000 | -0.0545 | 1.6253 |
| FW Episode 05 | 8150 | 3419 | 491 | 28.6000 | -0.0677 | 1.6386 |
| FW Episode 06 | 16137 | 6243 | 898 | 42.0000 | -0.0544 | 1.6253 |
| FW Episode 07 | 9524 | 4153 | 535 | 29.8571 | -0.0640 | 1.6349 |
| FW Episode 08 | 8044 | 3477 | 419 | 28.5000 | -0.0782 | 1.6491 |
| FW Episode 09 | 14348 | 6166 | 692 | 39.6667 | -0.0655 | 1.6363 |
| FW Episode 10 | 15309 | 6619 | 777 | 41.2500 | -0.0607 | 1.6316 |
| FW Episode 11 | 25952 | 9986 | 1672 | 51.0000 | -0.0359 | 1.6067 |
| FW Episode 12 | 6176 | 2402 | 452 | 27.5000 | -0.0734 | 1.6443 |
| FW Episode 13 | 9551 | 3961 | 474 | 33.8000 | -0.0826 | 1.6535 |
| FW Episode 14 | 17658 | 6237 | 898 | 44.2500 | -0.0576 | 1.6284 |
| FW Episode 15 | 26921 | 9986 | 1262 | 52.0000 | -0.0472 | 1.6181 |
| FW Episode 16 | 12870 | 5307 | 577 | 39.5000 | -0.0787 | 1.6496 |
| FW Episode 17 | 12994 | 5271 | 709 | 39.0000 | -0.0639 | 1.6347 |

Ordering the episodes according to increasing $N$, we obtain the course visualized in Figure 5.


Figure 5. Writer's view for Finnegans Wake episodes
It has been shown in 20 languages and 176 texts that with increase of text size $\alpha$ rad converges to the value $\varphi=1.6180 \ldots$ that is, to the golden section (cf. Popescu, Altmann 2007). In all of the examined texts, a rad was situated in the neighborhood of this value. One cannot consider it a random event but rather a law concealed in some human senses and thinking.

The power function fitted to the data displays irregular oscillation but the direction is unmistakable. In the longest text (episode 15) $\alpha$ rad is almost identical with the golden section. Since the golden section exists also in other domains of human activity, it is not a purely linguistic phenomenon. Its origin should be sought somewhere in our evolution or in our physical and mental constitution. Nevertheless, comparisons of texts are possible because the parts of a text display different $\alpha$ rad, hence a textual whole has a mean and the individual parts have a spread which can be captured e.g. by the variance. The theoretical golden section is a constant having no spread.

When comparing Finnegans Wake with other texts, we may consider Finnegans Wake as expected values and use them for comparison in an asymptotic normal test. The mean "writer's view" of Finnegans Wake is $\overline{W W}(\mathrm{FW})=1.6344$ and the variance is Var $(\mathrm{WW})=$ 0.00014401 , hence $\operatorname{Var}(\overline{W W})=0.0001441 / 17=0.000008476$. Comparing Finnegans Wake with Ulysses, also by Joyce, we obtained $\alpha$ rad $=1.5880$, we obtain $u=15.94$ which is highly significant in spite of the small optical difference. However, Ulysses has been evaluated as a whole, not in parts.

### 3.8 Vocabulary richness

When considering vocabulary richness of each individual episode of Finnegans Wake using Gini's coefficient, we obtained the results presented in Table 15.

Table 15
Vocabulary richness of individual episodes of Finnegans Wake using Gini's coefficient

| Text | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{G}$ | $\boldsymbol{R}_{\mathbf{4}}$ | $\boldsymbol{V a r}(\boldsymbol{G})$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |
| FW Episode 01 | 9850 | 4107 | 0.5643 | 0.4357 | 0.000034 |
| FW Episode 02 | 6025 | 2798 | 0.5153 | 0.4847 | 0.000055 |
| FW Episode 03 | 9830 | 4363 | 0.5383 | 0.4617 | 0.000034 |
| FW Episode 04 | 10389 | 4443 | 0.5546 | 0.4454 | 0.000032 |
| FW Episode 05 | 8150 | 3419 | 0.5575 | 0.4425 | 0.000041 |
| FW Episode 06 | 16137 | 6243 | 0.5940 | 0.4060 | 0.000021 |
| FW Episode 07 | 9524 | 4153 | 0.5453 | 0.4547 | 0.000035 |
| FW Episode 08 | 8044 | 3477 | 0.5522 | 0.4478 | 0.000041 |
| FW Episode 09 | 14348 | 6166 | 0.5544 | 0.4456 | 0.000023 |
| FW Episode 10 | 15309 | 6619 | 0.5504 | 0.4496 | 0.000022 |
| FW Episode 11 | 26642 | 10676 | 0.5850 | 0.4150 | 0.000013 |
| FW Episode 12 | 6176 | 2402 | 0.5841 | 0.4159 | 0.000054 |
| FW Episode 13 | 9551 | 3961 | 0.5653 | 0.4347 | 0.000035 |
| FW Episode 14 | 17658 | 6237 | 0.6240 | 0.3760 | 0.000019 |
| FW Episode 15 | 27373 | 10438 | 0.6009 | 0.3991 | 0.000012 |
| FW Episode 16 | 12870 | 5307 | 0.5666 | 0.4334 | 0.000026 |
| FW Episode 17 | 12994 | 5271 | 0.5764 | 0.4236 | 0.000026 |

Though one may see the slow linear decrease of $R_{4}$ and the F-test yields a significant result, fitting a straight line to the number in column $R_{4}$ yields merely $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.36$ and ordering according to increasing $N$ improves slightly the linear tendency.

Popescu et al. (2009) analyzed and evaluated 173 texts in 20 languages using the same method. In other English texts, all Nobel lectures, $R_{4}$ was in the interval of 0.2640 and 0.4605 . The mean of the Nobel lectures was 0.3478 . In comparison, the mean of Finnegans Wake is 0.4336 . The difference seems to be quite great, but we shall not perform any further test here until it can be compared to a wider range of English texts.

Moving on, when we analyse vocabulary richness using formula (25) we achieve the results shown below in Table 16.

Table 16
Vocabulary richness in individual episodes of Finnegans Wake

| Text | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{h}$ | $\boldsymbol{F}([\boldsymbol{h}])$ | $\boldsymbol{R}_{\mathbf{1}}$ | $\boldsymbol{\operatorname { V a r }}\left(\boldsymbol{R}_{\mathbf{1}}\right)$ |
| :--- | ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| FW Episode 01 | 9850 | 4107 | 32.0000 | 0.3709 | 0.6811 | $2.3689 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 02 | 6025 | 2798 | 24.0000 | 0.3349 | 0.7129 | $3.6970 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 03 | 9830 | 4363 | 32.5000 | 0.3517 | 0.7020 | $2.3195 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 04 | 10389 | 4443 | 31.0000 | 0.3646 | 0.6817 | $2.2299 \mathrm{E}-05$ |


| FW Episode 05 | 8150 | 3419 | 28.6000 | 0.3401 | 0.7101 | $2.7538 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| FW Episode 06 | 16137 | 6243 | 42.0000 | 0.3956 | 0.6591 | $1.4817 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 07 | 9524 | 4153 | 29.8571 | 0.3464 | 0.7004 | $2.3772 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 08 | 8044 | 3477 | 28.5000 | 0.3717 | 0.6788 | $2.9033 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 09 | 14348 | 6166 | 39.6667 | 0.3671 | 0.6877 | $1.6193 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 10 | 15309 | 6619 | 42.0000 | 0.3624 | 0.6952 | $1.5093 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 11 | 25952 | 9986 | 51.0000 | 0.4054 | 0.6447 | $9.2883 \mathrm{E}-06$ |
| FW Episode 12 | 6176 | 2402 | 27.5000 | 0.3873 | 0.6739 | $3.8423 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 13 | 9551 | 3961 | 33.8000 | 0.3729 | 0.6869 | $2.4484 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 14 | 17658 | 6237 | 44.2500 | 0.4055 | 0.6499 | $1.3652 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 15 | 26921 | 9986 | 52.0000 | 0.4004 | 0.6498 | $8.9179 \mathrm{E}-06$ |
| FW Episode 16 | 12870 | 5307 | 39.5000 | 0.3625 | 0.6981 | $1.7956 \mathrm{E}-05$ |
| FW Episode 17 | 12994 | 5271 | 39.0000 | 0.3773 | 0.6812 | $1.8081 \mathrm{E}-05$ |

This method has previously been applied to 176 texts in 20 languages and yielded values for $R_{1}$ in the interval of 0.4308 and 0.9369 (cf. Popescu et al. 2009: Table 3.6). If we consider only the texts in English, they were in the interval of 0.6290 and 0.7545 with a mean of 0.6767. All of the episodes of Finnegans Wake are within the interval previously found for texts of English, yet have a little higher mean of 0,6829 . This is to be expected since Joyce created many new words which were used only once, thus leading to a slight increase of the vocabulary richness $R_{1}$. This effect appears much more visible when the vocabulary richness is measured by lambda, as it results from the comparison of Table 2 for Finnegans Wake with Tables 5 and 6 for other English texts. Nevertheless, the almost infinite task to analyze all English texts remains an enterprise for the future.

Though the differences between $R_{1}$ of individual chapters are visually very small, it can be shown that some neighbouring episodes are significantly different. In Table 17 the $R_{1}$ of the neighbouring episodes are compared. The resulting value is the asymptotic $u$ of the normal distribution.

Table 17
Normal tests for the differences of $\mathrm{R}_{1}$ of the neighbouring episodes

| Episodes | $\mathbf{u}$ |
| :---: | :---: |
|  |  |
| $1-2$ | 4.08 |
| $2-3$ | 1.40 |
| $3-4$ | 3.01 |
| $4-5$ | 4.02 |
| $5-6$ | 7.84 |
| $6-7$ | 6.65 |
| $7-8$ | 2.97 |
| $8-9$ | 1.32 |
| $9-10$ | 1.34 |


| $10-11$ | 10.20 |
| :---: | :---: |
| $11-12$ | 4.23 |
| $12-13$ | 1.64 |
| $13-14$ | 5.99 |
| $14-15$ | 0.00986 |
| $15-16$ | 9.31 |
| $16-17$ | 2.81 |

All values greater than 1.96 signal a significant difference. As we saw in section 3.2, there is a significant different between episodes 1 and 2 . However, if one draws a figure of $R_{1}$ for the episodes, one can observe a very strong oscillation, hence significant differences are not exceptional in this case.

If we compare all episodes with all other ones, we obtain a matrix displaying the similarities as shown in Table 18.

Table 18
Similarities of vocabulary richness as expressed by $\mathrm{R}_{1}$

| Id \# | $\mathbf{1}$ | $\mathbf{2}$ | $\mathbf{3}$ | $\mathbf{4}$ | $\mathbf{5}$ | $\mathbf{6}$ | $\mathbf{7}$ | $\mathbf{8}$ | $\mathbf{9}$ | $\mathbf{1 0}$ | $\mathbf{1 1}$ | $\mathbf{1 2}$ | $\mathbf{1 3}$ | $\mathbf{1 4}$ | $\mathbf{1 5}$ | $\mathbf{1 6}$ | $\mathbf{1 7}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\mathbf{1}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{2}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{3}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{4}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{5}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{6}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{7}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{8}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{9}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{1 0}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{1 1}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{1 2}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{1 3}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{1 4}$ |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{1 5}$ |  |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{1 6}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |
| $\mathbf{1 7}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  | $\mathbf{X}$ | $\mathbf{X}$ |  |  |  |  |  |

Table 19 expresses this information in a different form, highlighting, for each episode, the number of other episodes it shares similarity with.

Table 19
Number of similarities found for each episode of Finnegans Wake

| Episode | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 | 15 | 16 | 17 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Number of similarities | 6 | 3 | 5 | 6 | 4 | 2 | 6 | 6 | 8 | 5 | 2 | 6 | 9 | 3 | 3 | 6 | 6 |

As can be seen, there is quite a difference in the number of similarities shown by individual episodes. Episode 13 shares similarities with 9 other episodes, the highest scoring example, and is therefore the episode with the highest centrality in this instance. As can be seen, there is a great difference between the similarity in vocabulary richness computed in this way and using other indicators /cf. section 3.2).

A logical continuation of this study of centrality would be the comparison of concrete entities of Episode 13 with those of other ones. Unfortunately, the number of entities that could be compared is infinite and one would never know whether one found the pertinent ones.

The fact that $R_{1}$ and $R_{4}$ express the same property can be documented by their power relationship as visualized in Figure 6 below. It is worth noting that the Lorenz-curve is based on cumulative probabilities, too, but computed by an equivalent procedure. One can, of course, propose other different indicators (e.g. omitting synsemantics) but all must at least positively correlate with the above ones.


Figure 6. The relationship between $R_{1}$ and $R_{4}$
If there is at least a positive correlation between two indicators, one of them is sufficient for characterizing the text. But in that case one can show that the indicators merely show various aspects of the text and one can incorporate both in a synergetic control cycle. In special texts like FW, the dependence may be expressed by the difference between the parameters.

In order to obtain a wider perspective, we will also consider the link between $R_{1}$ and $R_{4}$ based on the data of Popescu et al. (2009), where 176 texts in 20 languages ${ }^{1}$ were considered. The results are shown in figure 7.

[^1]

Figure 7. The link between $R_{1}$ and $R_{4}$ in 176 texts in 20 languages.
Richness cannot come into existence without influencing other properties. Finding those which are related with it may lead to a discovery of a law. To this end, a synthesis of all the computed above indicators of individual episodes of Finnegans Wake is presented in Table 20.

Table 20
Synthesis of all the above indicators of individual episodes of Finnegans Wake

| Text | $\boldsymbol{N}$ | $\boldsymbol{V}$ | $\boldsymbol{\Lambda}^{*}$ | $\boldsymbol{I}$ | $\boldsymbol{S}$ | $\boldsymbol{H}$ | $\boldsymbol{R} \boldsymbol{R}$ | $\boldsymbol{R}_{\mathbf{1}}$ | $\boldsymbol{R}_{\mathbf{4}}$ | $\boldsymbol{\alpha}$ rad | $\boldsymbol{\beta}_{\mathbf{2}}$ |
| :--- | ---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| FW 01 | 9850 | 4107 | 1.9120 | 76.5266 | 101.4493 | 9.7437 | 0.0102 | 0.6811 | 0.4357 | 1.6292 | 10.1558 |
| FW 02 | 6025 | 2798 | 1.9750 | 80.7499 | 105.3374 | 9.5711 | 0.0099 | 0.7129 | 0.4847 | 1.6445 | 10.4348 |
| FW 03 | 9830 | 4363 | 1.9940 | 77.9017 | 103.6918 | 9.9722 | 0.0086 | 0.7020 | 0.4617 | 1.6355 | 10.8153 |
| FW 04 | 10389 | 4443 | 1.9602 | 77.1060 | 102.2289 | 9.8648 | 0.0098 | 0.6817 | 0.4454 | 1.6253 | 10.5162 |
| FW 05 | 8150 | 3419 | 1.8622 | 78.5312 | 99.6933 | 9.7025 | 0.0090 | 0.7101 | 0.4425 | 1.6386 | 8.8602 |
| FW 06 | 16137 | 6243 | 1.8508 | 76.1719 | 101.2280 | 10.0712 | 0.0087 | 0.6591 | 0.4060 | 1.6253 | 10.0606 |
| FW 07 | 9524 | 4153 | 1.9456 | 78.7856 | 102.3927 | 9.9052 | 0.0086 | 0.7004 | 0.4547 | 1.6349 | 9.9503 |
| FW 08 | 8044 | 3477 | 1.8772 | 73.3131 | 99.7993 | 9.5949 | 0.0092 | 0.6788 | 0.4478 | 1.6491 | 10.3326 |
| FW 09 | 14348 | 6166 | 1.9751 | 75.8000 | 101.9106 | 10.2781 | 0.0074 | 0.6877 | 0.4456 | 1.6363 | 10.7408 |
| FW 10 | 15309 | 6619 | 2.0103 | 75.7198 | 102.1209 | 10.3844 | 0.0075 | 0.6952 | 0.4496 | 1.6316 | 11.1783 |


| FW 11 | 26642 | 10676 | 1.9741 | 74.1423 | 102.2692 | 10.5383 | 0.0093 | 0.6447 | 0.4150 | 1.6067 | 12.0233 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| FW 12 | 6176 | 2402 | 1.7342 | 77.6954 | 101.1219 | 9.0835 | 0.0136 | 0.6739 | 0.4159 | 1.6443 | 9.0646 |
| FW 13 | 9551 | 3961 | 1.8336 | 75.5798 | 100.8178 | 9.7812 | 0.0083 | 0.6869 | 0.4347 | 1.6535 | 9.9281 |
| FW 14 | 17658 | 6237 | 1.7052 | 75.3757 | 98.9796 | 9.9978 | 0.0081 | 0.6499 | 0.3760 | 1.6284 | 9.1608 |
| FW 15 | 27373 | 10438 | 1.8422 | 74.8546 | 101.3749 | 10.5862 | 0.0073 | 0.6498 | 0.3991 | 1.6181 | 10.7731 |
| FW 16 | 12870 | 5307 | 1.8659 | 74.7842 | 99.6493 | 10.1697 | 0.0068 | 0.6981 | 0.4334 | 1.6496 | 9.9030 |
| FW 17 | 12994 | 5271 | 1.8805 | 75.0404 | 98.1860 | 10.0400 | 0.0078 | 0.6812 | 0.4236 | 1.6347 | 9.2405 |

## 4. Conclusion

In this study, our main aim was to state whether, in a text of this sort, linguistic laws are strong enough to soften the exuberant self-organization in the vocabulary, to establish whether the usual mathematical models used to analyse texts are still valid. Our analysis shows that clearly even extraordinary texts, where the writer tries to deviate from the standard, follow some subconscious laws. We showed that it is possible to trace these laws by computing different indicators representing the degrees of some properties and searching for their links to other properties. In some cases, for example sections 3.2, 3.3, 3.4, 3.6 and 3.7, standard mathematical models could be used to achieve this. In such instances, it was possible to characterize the text as a whole, compare episodes and perform comparisons between different texts. This provided new insights into the structure and vocabulary of Finnegans Wake and presents opportunities for further analysis to be carried out. In others, the mathematical models needed to be adjusted or did not provide results consistent with any previously found data, limiting further analysis. This point shows that the interpretation of all of our findings is limited by the amount of comparable data and, as summarised in section 1 , few linguists are perusing the study of language laws. In every language there are some boundaries that cannot be surpassed; Finnegans Wake may represent such a boundary, but this can be overcome once we can compare the results with thousands of texts in English and other languages.

## References

Altmann, G. (1987). Zur Anwendung der Quotiente in der Textanalyse. Glottometrika 1, 91106.

Altmann, G. (1988). Wiederholungen in Texten. Bochum: Brockmeyer.
Bakhtin, M. (1986). Speech genres and other late essays. Austin: University of Texas Press.
Benstock, B. (1969). Every telling has a taling: A reading of the narrative of Finnegans Wake. Modern Fiction Studies, 15, 3-25.
Busemann, A. (1925). Die Sprache der Jugend als Ausdruck der Entwicklungsrhythmik. Jena: Fischer.
Bybee, J., Hopper, P. (eds.) (2001). Frequency and the emergence of linguistic structure. Amsterdam-Philadelphia: Benjamins.
Campbell, J., Robinson, H.M. (1947). A Skeleton Key to Finnegans Wake. London: Faber and Faber.
Christiani, D.B. (1966) Scandinavian elements of Finnegans Wake. Evanston: Northwestern University Press

DiBernard, B. (1980). Alchemy and Finnegans Wake. Albany: State University of New York Press.
Esteban, M.D., Morales, D. (1995). A summary of entropy statistics. Kybernetica 31(4), 337-346.
Glasheen, A. (1956). A Census of Finnegans Wake: An Index of the Characters and Their Roles. Evanston: Northwestern University Press.
Hart, C. (1962), Structure and Motif in Finnegans Wake (London: Faber and Faber).
Janda, L.A. (ed.) (2013). Cognitive linguistics: The quantitative turn. Berlin-Boston: de Gruyter-Mouton.
Kapur, J.N., Saxena, H.C. (1970). Mathematical Statistics.Delhi: Chand.
Knight, R. (2013). Laws governing rank frequency and stratification in English texts. Glottometrics 25(1), 30-42.
Köhler, R. (2012). Quantitative syntax analysis. Berlin-Boston: de Gruyter-Mouton.
Levin, H. (1944). James Joyce: A critical introduction. London: Faber and Faber.
MacCabe, C. (1979). James Joyce and the revolution of the world. London : Macmillan.
O’Hehir, B. (1967), A Gaelic lexicon for Finnegans Wake. Berkeley, Los Angeles: University of California Press.
Ord, J.K. (1972). Families of Frequency Distributions. London: Griffin.
Popescu, I.-I., Altmann, G. (2014). A simplified lambda indicator in text analysis. Glottometrics (pending).
Popescu, I.-I. (2001). Cited papers ranked by descending citation frequency. http://www.iipopescu.com/CITSH.htm
Popescu, I.-I. et al. (2009). Word frequency studies. Berlin/New York: Mouton de Gruyter.
Popescu, I.-I., Altmann, G. (2006). Some aspects of word frequencies. Glotto metrics 13, 23-46.
Popescu, I.-I., Altmann, G. (2007). Writer's view of text generation. Glottomet rics 15, 7181.

Popescu, I.-I., Čech, R., Altmann, G. (2011). The Lambda-structure of Texts. Lüdenscheid: RAM-Verlag.
Popescu, I.-I., Čech, R., Altmann, G. (2013). Descriptivity in Slovak lyrics. Glottotheory 4(1), 92-104.
Popescu, I.-I., Mačutek, J., Altmann, G. (2010). Word forms, style and typology. Glottotheory 3(1), 89-96
Popescu, I.-I., Mačutek, J., Altmann, G. (2010). Aspects of word frequencies. Lüdenscheid: RAM-Verlag.
Popescu, I.-I., Altmann, G., Köhler, R. (2010). Zipf's law - another view. Quality and Quantity, 44(4), 713-731
Sandulescu, G., Vianu, L. (2010). A Manual for the Advanced Study of James Joyce's Finnegans Wake in One Hundred and Five Volumes. Contemporary Literature Press http://editura.mttlc.ro/Joyce\ Lexicography.html http://sandulescu.perso.monaco.mc/
Spinks, L. (2009). James Joyce: A critical guide. Edinburg: Edinburgh University Press.
Wimmer, G., Altmann, G. (1999). On vocabulary richness. Journal of Quantitative Linguistics 6(1), 1-9.
Wimmer, G., Altmann G. (1999a). Thesaurus of univariate discrete probability distributions. Essen: Stamm.
Wimmer, G., Altmann, G. (2005). Unified derivation of some linguistic laws. In: Köhler, R., Altmann, G., Piotrowski, R.G. (eds.), Quantitative Linguistics. An International Handbook: 791-807. Berlin: de Gruyter.

Ziegler, A., Best, K.-H., Altmann, G. (2002). Nominalstil. ETC - Empirical Text and Culture Research 2, 75-85.
Zipf, G.K. (1935). The Psycho-Biology of Language: An introduction to dynamic philology. Boston: Houghton Mifflin

## Chronology of Joyce's works

http://www.ricorso.net/rx/az-data/authors/j/Joyce_JA/apx/schema/Wks_chron.htm

# Conceptual inertia in texts 

Ruina Chen<br>Gabriel Altmann


#### Abstract

Conceptual unity of the text can be captured in different ways. Here, we use the Belzachains and their presence in texts to perform a kind of measurement, comparisons, tests and modeling.


Keywords: Belza-chains, conceptual continuity, synergetics, text linguistics

## 1. Introduction

Every "normal" text has a theme; it speaks about something. To this end some concepts are usually repeated, though not always in the same form. In order to measure the degree of this kind of inertia, Belza (1971) introduced the concept of sentence chains which are called today Belza chains (cf. Skorochod'ko 1981; Altmann 2014). The Belza chain is an uninterrupted sequence of sentences containing the same concept. The concept is an autosemantic (explicitly presented or merely referred to). Synsemantics are taken into account only if they refer to or replace the respective autosemantic.

A concept need not be represented by the same word. One can take into account also synonyms, metaphors, hypernyms, hyponyms, pronouns, any kind of reference, and occurrence in other word classes. The last criterion means that a concept may be in the first sentence e.g. a noun, in the next one an adjective (e.g. German: Gött, göttlich; English: dead, deadly, death), etc. However, there are no prescriptions; every researcher can state his own criteria which are adequate for the given language and for his problem. There will be surely differences between the criteria for strongly analytic and strongly synthetic languages, the latter having a number of redundant forms. For example, in German "ich spreche" either "ich" or the affix "-e" is redundant. In Hungarian one may use merely the verb "beszélek" (I speak) with personal ending; in Indonesian, the verb does not have a personal ending: "saya bicara", just as in English, which has redundancy only in the present tense for the singular third person, e.g., "I speak" but "he speaks". But one must begin somewhere and improve the conceptual background step by step. It must be emphasized that if the same concept occurs in a non-immediate subsequent sentence, then the given sentence does not belong to the same chain. For thorough descriptions of cohesion and coherence types see the books on text linguistics (e.g. Linke, Nussbauer, Portmann 1994) which is, unfortunately, still qualitative.

A sentence may belong to a chain or be conceptually isolated. The chain length is measured by the number of sentences belonging to it. Here the frequency of a concept is not important but its presence in chains is. There may be a sentence whose predecessor and follower do not contain a common concept with it hence there are chains of length 1 . If a set or subset of sentences contains more common concepts, then one counts as many chains as necessary and measures their length separately. On the other hand, the repetition of a concept in the same sentence need not be taken into account. The length and the number of chains in a text express its conceptual inertia.

Instead of concepts one can consider also speech acts in a stage play. In stage plays we expect many interruptions of concept chaining because sentences may simply be some reactions to preceding sentences but need not contain the same concept. An answer "Yes!" to any
question is, of course, in some semantic connection with the preceding question but not a conceptual one. Hence stage plays may differ strongly from e.g. scientific texts. But even here, one can consider ellipsis a mute repetition of the concept.

In order to obtain a comparable indicator, one can use the mean length of chains. If there are no chains, then each sentence represents a chain of length 1 , hence the minimum inertia is 1 . The maximum cannot be given. In any case, one can test whether the inertia significantly differs from its minimum (representing the null hypothesis), and one can test the difference of two texts, because the variances of lengths can be computed in the usual way. Another comparable indicator is the proportion of chains of length 1 which indicate the interruption of the conceptual chaining.

In order to perform the analysis in a unified way, we consider sentence a unit separated from other units by a full stop, colon, semicolon, question mark, and exclamation mark, but this must be stated just at the beginning because different treatment of these signs may lead to different results. In poetry, the boundaries are unequivocal: each verse is a separate unit.

## 2. Measurement

Conceptual inertia can be measured by means of the properties of the distribution of lengths, for example in terms of the mean length of chains, i.e. by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\overline{C I}=\frac{1}{L} \sum_{k=1}^{L} l_{k} \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $l_{k}$ are the individual chain lengths and $L$ is the number of chains. If one finds a theoretical distribution/function capturing the observed distribution, then one of the parameters of the function can be used as an indicator, e.g. Ord's criterion. Since we operate with lengths, the distribution of chain lengths may be, perhaps, captured by the Zipf-Alekseev distribution or replaced by a respective (not normalized) function (cf. Popescu, Best, Altmann 20014). Having a theoretical function, one can construct a number of different indicators.

Now, one can perform the analysis stepwise, for each chapter of a novel separately, or one can take the complete text (simply by adding all results) which is automatically given with short texts. Then a number of various hypotheses can be tested. In the sequel, we mention some of them.
(a) If one considers separate parts of the text, then the evolution of inertia can be studied. Either one compares some empirical indicators or, if one has a theoretical function one studies the change of a parameter of the function.
(b) Since the first result of the analysis is a vector of lengths (lengths written as they occur/begin in text), one can study the properties of the vector, test the hypothesis that the more distant are two (whole) parts of the text, the greater will be the difference of the vectors (or the given functions). This is an analogue to the Skinner hypothesis (1957). This hypothesis is usually applied to test the phonetic similarity of verses with increasing distance. It can be used, of course, also in semantics or other domains of linguistics.
(c) The conceptual inertia of a given text can as a whole be compared with other texts. In this way one could trace down one of the properties of text sorts, development of the writer, and tendencies in the culture represented by individual languages. A scientific text is surely written with different conceptual inertia than a poetic or a didactical text.
(d) Belza chains are not an isolated phenomenon. They may display relations to other texts/language properties which would open an infinite domain because the number of text properties depends on the development of science. This way leads to the construction of
control cycles (cf. Köhler 2005), setting up parts of a theory, searching for laws, etc. One can, for example, mention mean sentence length, entropy of different kinds, text stratification, or any property of the Köhlerian control cycle.

Investigations of this kind are few and far between because they cannot be performed by the computer which cannot discover synonymy or metaphor, etc.; they must be performed by hand. Homonymy is not taken into account, e.g. in German "der Leiter" (leader) and "die Leiter" (ladder) do not represent the same concept. Still more complex is the situation in written Chinese. Here we shall present only some examples from some languages in order to stimulate this kind of research.

For German we use the poem Der Erlkönig by J.W.v. Goethe. The chain is marked in the line on the topical concept. The unit is the verse. Verses not belonging to any chain are weighted by 1 . It is to be noted that if the same concept occurs twice in a line it is taken into account only once. The words in the second column of the table are only representatives of a concept in the given chain. In order to make a chain more lucid we insert one of the


Table 1
Inertia in a German text (Goethe, Der Erlkönig)

| Wer ${ }^{\text {r }}$ reitet so spät durch Nacht und Wind? | 6 (wer,Vater, er, er, mein, Vater) |
| :---: | :---: |
| Es ist der Vater mit seinem Kind-; | 4 - (Kind, Knaben, ihn, Sohn) |
| Er hat den Knaben- wohl in dem Arm. |  |
| $E r \square_{\text {fasst }}$ ihn - sicher, er hält ihn warm. |  |
| Mein ${ }^{\square}$ Sohn-, was birgst du so bang dein Gesicht? |  |
| Siehst, Vater ${ }^{\text {² }}$, du den Erlkönig $\triangle$ nicht? | 2 (Erlkönig, Erlkönig) |
| Den Erlkönig $\triangle$ mit Kron und Schweif? |  |
| Mein Sohn $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$, es ist ein Nebelstreif. | $3 \boldsymbol{V}$ (Sohn, du, dir) |
| $D u \boldsymbol{\nabla}$, liebes Kind, komm, geh mit mir! - | 2 - (mir, ich) |
| Gar schöne Spiele spiel ich $\bullet$ mit dir $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$; |  |
| Manch bunte Blumen sind an dem Strand, | 1 |
| Meine Mutter hat manch gülden Gewand. | 1 |
| Mein Vater, mein Vater, und hörest du nicht, | 3 (mein, mir, Kind) |
| Was Erlenkönig mir leise verspricht? |  |
| Sei ruhig, bleibe ruhig, mein Kind |  |
| In dürren Blättern säuselt der Wind | 1 |
| Willst, feiner Knabe © , du mit mir- gehn? | 2 © (Knabe, dich); |
| Meine -Töchter口 sollen dich $\odot$ warten schön; | 3 - (mir, meine, meine) |
| Meine- Töchterロ führen den nächtlichen Reihn | $3 \mathbf{-}$ (Töchter, Töchter, wiegen) |
| Und wiegen $\mathbf{\square}$ und tanzen und singen dich ein. |  |
| Mein Vater, mein Vater, und siehst du nicht dort | 1 |
| Erlkönigs Töchter am düstern Ort? | 1 |
| Mein Sohn, mein Sohn, ich sehe es genau: | 1 |
| Es scheinen die alten Weiden so grau. | 1 |
| Ich $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$ liebe dich $\boldsymbol{\triangle}$, mich reizt deine schöne Gestalt; | 4 - (ich, ich, er, Erlkönig); |
| Und bist $d u \longleftarrow$ nicht willig, so brauch ich $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$ Gewalt. | 4 ( dich, du, mich, mir) |

```
Mein Vater, mein Vater, jetzt faßt er\nabla mich}\boldsymbol{\}\mathrm{ an!
Erlkönig}\boldsymbol{\nabla}\mathrm{ hat mir < ein Leids getan!
Dem Vater grausets, er reitet geschwind,
Er hält in Armen das ächzende Kind,
Erreicht den Hof mit Mühe und Not:
In seinen}\mathrm{ Armen das Kind war tot.
```

It can be seen that the verbal affix in the third person (erreicht) and the pronouns identify the respective person.

Setting up the vector of chain lengths we obtain $[6,4,2,3,2,1,1,3,1,2,3,3,1,1,1$, $1,4,4]$. The mean is $43 / 18=2.3889$ (= sum of lengths divided by their number). The variance of the length is $\mathrm{s}^{2}=2.1340$. Since the smallest Belza length of a text is $1-$ occurring when there are no conceptual chains - one can express the weight of chaining using the normalization by the $u$-criterion showing the weight of deviation of the mean from 1 . Using the above numbers we obtain

$$
I W=(2.3889-1) /(2.1340 / 18)^{1 / 2}=4.0624
$$

This indicator is adequate for simple classifications but not for comparisons.
However, the strengths of inertia can be estimated rather by the number of conceptual interruptions in the text. The text may be semantically coherent - as is usual - but for expressing something, the author may use different concepts. Hence, the number of isolated sentences, i.e. $f(1)$, is an image of continuity. In order to characterize a text, one can take the relative frequency of the isolated sentences, i.e. $P=f(1) / N$ where $N$ is number of chains, which can easily be used for comparisons. For example, there are seven isolated lines in Goethe and $N=18$ chains, hence $P(1)=7 / 18=0.3889$. The variance of a proportion is $V(P)=$ $P Q / N$, here $V\left(P_{\text {Gethe }}\right)=0.3889(1-0.3889) / 18=0.0132$. Below, we perform all comparisons of texts using this indicator.

In order to show another example, we analyze explicitly a Slovak text, a piece of prose by E. Bachletová written in a very poetic vein (cf. Table 2).

Table 2
A Slovak prose text by E. Bachletová

| Leto v nás |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |
| Rozpálené cesty, levandulové záhony, tisíce vôní v povetrí. | 1 |  |
| A mierne ospalé, pomalé popoludnie na terase kaviarne. | 1 |  |
| Sedíme, hodnotíme svoj život a jednoducho - sme. | 1 |  |
| Leto je výbornou kulisou k rozprávaniu o bytí. | 1 |  |
| Akoby sme $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$ boli náhle posunutí do inej dimenzie, kde sa | $5 \nabla \quad$ (sme, sme, vraciame, |  |
| konečne nikam nenáhlime. | zistujeme, starneme) |  |
| Nie sme $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$ zasýpavaní mailami ani správami na mobile, svet |  |  |
| má jednoducho inú príchut'. |  |  |
| A tak sa možno vraciame $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$ do detstva, do čias mladosti, |  |  |
| akosi nechtiac porovnávame, či hl’adáme isté spojenia. |  |  |
| A možno zistujeme, $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$ že roky nezvratne posunuli život |  |  |
| a my sa nemáme o čo opriet', alebo v komsi nájst' tichého |  |  |
| spojenca. |  |  |


| Starneme $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$ v čase. |  |
| :---: | :---: |
| Chvil'a sentimentu je tu. |  |
| No vzápätí si uvedomíme, že sme ${ }^{\text {T}}$ sa ocitli na vnútornej | 2 (sme, nás) |
| križovatke a nie je isté, či zvolíme správne. |  |
| Leto $\mathrm{v}^{\text {n }}$ | 2 (leto, horúce) |
| Horúce , dráždivé, znepokojivé. |  |
| S nábojom výziev, ktoré priniesla doba, spoločenský tlak, okolnosti v súkromí či v profesii. |  |
| Ako sledujem životy mojich priatel'ov, je zrejmé, že vari | 1 |
| každý z nich prežíva akýsi zlom či prerod. |  |
| Nové zamestnanie, zdravotné problémy, syndróm vyhorenia, namáhavá opatera rodičov, rozvod, strata domova či narušená komunikácia s det'mi. | 1 |
| Mnohé zmeny sa však v našich životoch dejú bud' prirýchlo alebo privel'mi pomaly. | 1 |
| O to t'ažšie je nájst' vnútornú rovnováhu, alebo aspoň dočasnú spokojnost' so stavom, ktorý nie je optimálny. | 1 |
| Byt' trpezlivým, rozvážnym, pokojným v čase neistoty | 1 |
| a obáv o finančné zabezpečenie nie je jednoduché. |  |
| Avšak aj nad touto situáciou má moc Boh. - | 5• (Boh, Boh, Božích, Pán, |
| Práve v okamihoch nášho najhlbšieho vnútorného temna m | Boží) |
| Boh $\mathrm{s}^{\text {s nami svoje plány. }}$ |  |
| A takmer vždy ide naozaj o trpezlivé, no zároveň odvážne odovzdanie sa do Božích• rúk. |  |
| Pán• má totiž pripravené svoje riešenie, no v inom chápaní |  |
| Boží• časa zahíňa totiž priestor- pre naše $\boldsymbol{\nabla}$ duchovné prijatie novej situácie. | $\begin{aligned} & 2 \boldsymbol{\nabla} \text { (predstavujeme, naše) } \\ & 2 \text { (priestor, ten) } \end{aligned}$ |
| A ten- sa jednoducho nedá - odmerat'. |  |
| Je leto. |  |
| Prázdniny otvorili svoju náruč, deti sa rozbehli do táborov a kolóna áut sa nedočkavo posúva po dial’nici $k$ moru. |  |
| Sme ■vytrhnutí z každodennosti a možno sa cítime neisto v novej úlohe, • ktorú máme. | 8 (sme, máme, sme, naša, nedokážeme, nemáme, |
| Áno, máme ■totiž novú úlohu •- oddychovat'. © ) na |  |
| Hoci sme ■mnohí už v strednom veku, oddychovat' © ${ }^{\text {© }}$ - 2 (úlohe, úlohu) |  |
| Naša ■mysel' je zaneprádznená starost’ami, úzkost'amirôzneho druhu. |  |
| Nedokážeme ■jednoducho vypnút' a prežit' radost' zo |  |
| A možno nemáme ■ ani tie správne podmienky na relax. |  |
| No jedno je isté, že naša ■pretažená duša potrebuje načerpat' novú energiu, novú nádej a novú vášeň pre život. |  |
| Inak úplne stratíme ■ nadhl'ad nad vlastnou či vnútenou realitou. |  |
| Želám vám všetkým, aby ste si dovolili splnit' úlohu letného | 1 |
| oddychu bez výčitiek svojej mysle či okolia. |  |
| Boh nás totiž potrebuje silných, aby sme Mu opät' mohli slúžit's radostou a úsmevom na perách $\mathrm{a} v$ duši. | 1 |

The results for this and other texts in other languages are presented in Table 3.
Table 3
Survey of conceptual inertias in some texts

| Text | Vector | Length | Chains | Mean | Variance | P | $\mathbf{V}(\mathbf{P})$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| German Goethe | $\begin{aligned} & {[6,4,2,3,2,1,1,3,1,2,3,} \\ & 3,1,1,1,1,4,4] \end{aligned}$ | 43 | 18 | 2.3889 | 2.1340 | 0.3389 | 0.0132 |
| Slovak: <br> Bachletová | $\begin{aligned} & {[1,1,1,1,5,1,2,2,1,1,1,} \\ & 1,1,1,5,2,2,2,1,1,8,2, \\ & 2,1,1] \end{aligned}$ | 47 | 25 | 1.8800 | 2.8600 | 0.6000 | 0.0096 |
| Slovak: <br> Svoráková | $\begin{aligned} & {[6,2,6,2,3,2,2,3,2,3,1,} \\ & 1,1,7,1,2,1,1,2,1,2] \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | 51 | 21 | 2.4286 | 3.1571 | 0.3333 | 0.0106 |
| Indonesian Rosidi | $\begin{aligned} & \hline[4,2,5,2,2,1,1,2,2,2,1, \\ & 3,3,1,2,2,3,1,2,2,3,2, \\ & 1] \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | 49 | 23 | 2.1304 | 1.0277 | 0.2609 | 0.0084 |
| Hungarian: Petöfi | $\begin{aligned} & {[1,1,1,1,2,2,1,5,4,1,2,} \\ & 3,2,4,3,2] \end{aligned}$ | 35 | 16 | 2.1875 | 1.6292 | 0.3750 | 0.0146 |
| Italian Napolitano | $[2,2,2,2,1,1,1,6,2,2,1$, $5,2,1,2,1,2,2,1,3,1,3$, $7,2,2,1,3,2,3,1,1,1,1$, $1,1,1,3,1,1,1,2,1,1,4$, $2,1,1,3,2,8,1,1,3,2]$ | 110 | 54 | 2.0370 | 2.3005 | 0.4630 | 0.0046 |
| $\begin{aligned} & \text { Czech } \\ & \text { Havel } \\ & 1990 \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{array}{\|l} \hline[2,1,1,1,1,1,1,1,1,2,2, \\ 4,1,1,5,3,2,2,8,2,5,2, \\ 1,2,3,1,1,2,1,1,2,1,2, \\ 2,1,2,2,2,2,1,2,2,1, \\ 1,1,1,1,4,1,7,2,2,1,1, \\ 5,1,2,2,2,2,3,1,1,1,1, \\ 1,1,1,1,1,1,1,1,1,1,1, \\ 1,2,2,2,2,2,2,3,1,2,1] \\ \hline \end{array}$ | 157 | 87 | 1.8046 | 1.5474 | 0.5172 | 0.0029 |
| Czech Havel 1991 | $\begin{aligned} & \hline[2,4,2,1,5,4,2,1,1,6,2, \\ & 16,2,2,1,1,6,3,4,3,1, \\ & 4,4,2,4,2,1,4,1,1,2,3, \\ & 1,1,2,1,1,6,2,1,2,3,5, \\ & 3,3,2,2,4,1,1,1,2,8,3, \\ & 4,2,3,2,3,1,2,3,1,1,1] \end{aligned}$ | 175 | 65 | 2.6923 | 5.2163 | 0.3231 | 0.0036 |
| French St.-Exupéry (Ch. 1) | $\begin{aligned} & {[3,1,2,2,4,1,2,2,2,2,2,} \\ & 1,4,2,7,2,3,1,3,4] \end{aligned}$ | 50 | 20 | 2.5000 | 2.0526 | 0.2000 | 0.0080 |
| Chinese $1^{1}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \hline 4,3,4,1,2,6,2,2,1,4,4, \\ & 4,2,2,2,4,5,3,3,6,2,2, \\ & 3,3,2,2,2,3,6,2,2,2,2, \\ & 2,3,2,2,2,2,3,3,2,1,3, \\ & 2,2,4,3,3,2,2,2,2,2] \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | 146 | 54 | 2.7038 | 1.3823 | 0.0556 | 0.0010 |
| Chinese $2^{2}$ | $\begin{aligned} & {[5,2,8,9,14,3,2,2,2,5,} \\ & 3,3,2,2,2,4,2,4,2,3,4, \end{aligned}$ | 159 | 47 | 3.3830 | 4.9371 | 0 | 0 |

[^2]|  | $\begin{array}{\|l\|} \hline 3,2,2,5,3,5,3,3,3,5,2, \\ 3,2,3,2,2,5,2,2,2,2,2, \\ 3,5,2,3] \\ \hline \end{array}$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{array}{\|l} \hline \text { English } \\ \text { Press }^{3} \end{array}$ | $\begin{aligned} & {[2,3,2,7,2,2,2,2,2,3,2,} \\ & 2,2,2,2,1,2,3,4,2,3,2, \\ & 2,1,1,3,2,2,2,1,2,3,2, \\ & 2,6,1,1] \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | 85 | 37 | 2.2973 | 1.4925 | 0.1081 | 0.0026 |
| English <br> Press ${ }^{4} 2$ | $\begin{aligned} & {[3,2,2,4,2,2,1,3,7,2,5,} \\ & 1,3,3,3,4,2,2,4,2,3,2, \\ & 2,3,2,3,2,2,8,2,2,2, \\ & 2,3,2,2,2] \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ | 101 | 37 | 2.7297 | 2.0360 | 0.0541 | 0.0014 |

The order of texts in Table 3 does not follow any principle. If one orders the texts according to the mean length of chains, one obtains: Havel 90 - Bachletová - Napolitano - Rosidi Petöfi - English 1 - Goethe - Svoráková - St.-Exupéry - Havel 91 - Chinese 1 - English 2 Chinese $2(\mathrm{Cz}, \mathrm{Sk}, \mathrm{It}$, Ind, $\mathrm{Hu}, \mathrm{E}, \mathrm{G}, \mathrm{Sk}, \mathrm{Fr}, \mathrm{Cz}, \mathrm{Ch}, \mathrm{E}, \mathrm{Ch})$; if one orders them according to P, one obtains: Chinese 2 - Chinese 1 - English 2 -English 1 - St. Exupéry - Rosidi - Havel 91 - Svoráková - Goethe - Petöfi - Napolitano - Havel 90 - Bachletová (Ch, Ch, E, E, Fr, Ind, $\mathrm{Cz}, \mathrm{Sk}, \mathrm{G}, \mathrm{Hu}, \mathrm{It}, \mathrm{Cz}, \mathrm{Sk}$ ). The orders are "almost" symmetric but there is no linguistic principle. Further texts are necessary in order to discover the background.

## 3. Comparisons

The direct comparison of the two texts can be performed using the u-test for testing the difference of two means. For the first two analyzed texts we obtain

$$
u=\frac{\overline{C I}_{\text {Goethe }}-\overline{C I}_{\text {Bachletova }}}{\sqrt{\operatorname{Var}\left(\overline{C I}_{G}\right)+\operatorname{Var}\left(\overline{C I}_{B}\right)}}=\frac{2.3889-1.8800}{\sqrt{\frac{2.1340}{18}+\frac{2.8600}{25}}}=1.0544
$$

hence the mean chaining inertia of the two texts is not significantly different.
Now, since we are interested in the inertia which is interrupted by isolated sentences, we may compare the proportions of isolated sentences in two texts, i.e. the interruptions of the conceptual stream. One can perform the exact binomial test, Fisher's test, or one can use the asymptotic normal test.

Though the values of mean chain lengths do not differ visually, we can state that none of the means differs significantly from the other ones. The resulting $u$ are not significant. Using the proportions of isolated sentences, we apply the asymptotic normal test and compute

$$
u=\frac{\left|P_{1}-P_{2}\right|}{\sqrt{P(1-P)\left(\frac{1}{N_{1}}+\frac{1}{N_{2}}\right)}}
$$

[^3]where $P$ can be estimated from $P=\left(f_{1,1}+f_{1,2}\right) /\left(N_{1}+N_{2}\right)$, where $f_{1,1}$ is the frequency of chains of length 1 in the first text, $f_{1,2}$ that in the second text. For the individual authors we obtain the results presented in Table 3. An example: comparing Goethe and Bachletová we obtain $P=(7$ $+15) /(18+25)=0.5116$, hence
$u($ Goethe, Bachletová $)=\frac{|0.3889-0.6000|}{\sqrt{0.5116(1-0.5116)\left(\frac{1}{18}+\frac{1}{25}\right)}}=1.37$.
This difference is not significant. All the other comparisons are presented in Table 4.
Table 4
Comparison of inertia interruptions in texts

|  | Goethe | Bachletová | Svoráková | Petöfi | Rosidi | Napolitano | Havel 90 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Goethe | - |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Bachletová | 1.37 | - |  |  |  |  |  |
| Svoráková | 0.36 | 1.80 | - |  |  |  |  |
| Petöfi | 0.08 | $3.43^{*}$ | 0.26 | - |  |  |  |
| Rosidi | 0.87 | $2.37^{*}$ | 0.53 | 0.76 | - |  |  |
| Napolitano | 0.55 | $3.68^{*}$ | 1.02 | 0.62 | 1.66 | - |  |
| Havel 90 | 0.99 | 0.73 | 1.51 | 1.04 | $2.19^{*}$ | 0.63 | - |
| Havel 91 | 0.52 | $2.40^{*}$ | 0.09 | 0.39 | 0.56 | 1.56 | $2.39^{*}$ |


|  | St.-Exupéry | Chinese 1 | English 1 | Chinese 2 | English 2 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :--- | :---: | :---: |
| Goethe | 1.28 | $3.54^{*}$ | $2.44^{*}$ | $3.94^{*}$ | $2.68^{*}$ |
| Bachletová | $2.70^{*}$ | $5.37^{*}$ | $4.12^{*}$ | $5.97^{*}$ | $4.73^{*}$ |
| Svoráková | 0.96 | $3.18^{*}$ | $2.10^{*}$ | $4.18^{*}$ | $2.88^{*}$ |
| Petöfi | 1.16 | $3.35^{*}$ | $2.28^{*}$ | $4.41^{*}$ | $3.00^{*}$ |
| Rosidi | 0.47 | $2.56^{*}$ | 1.54 | $3.66^{*}$ | $2.29^{*}$ |
| Napolitano | $2.06^{*}$ | $4.83^{*}$ | $3.37^{*}$ | $5.38^{*}$ | $4.19^{*}$ |
| Havel 90 | $2.57^{*}$ | $5.62^{*}$ | $4.26^{*}$ | $6.05^{*}$ | $4.86^{*}$ |
| Havel 91 | 1.06 | $3.62^{*}$ | $2.43^{*}$ | $4.32^{*}$ | $3.13^{*}$ |
| St.-Exupéry |  | 1.89 | 0.95 | $3.16^{*}$ | 1.71 |
| Chinese 1 |  |  | 0.92 | 1.64 | 0.03 |
| English 1 |  |  |  | 1.91 | 0.75 |
| Chinese 2 |  |  |  |  | 1.61 |

As can be seen, the Chinese texts differ significantly from almost all other texts. This is caused, perhaps by the language (probably also by the genre, since the two chosen texts were taken from the press. Information in this genre type is usually densely concentrated, which may contribute to the consecutively connected concept or thematic chains within, as reflected in the low percentages of value-" 1 "-chain), but this conjecture must be further scrutinized. Quite peculiar is the difference between the two texts of the Czech president. However, we
conjecture that his texts have some extreme links with other properties which must be studied separately. Each text displays some differences but one needs a thorough investigation to find the causes.

Considering the number of significant differences between texts and languages we may set up the following order: Chinese 2 (9), Slovak: Bachletová (9), English 2 (8), Chinese 1 (8), Chinese 2 (8), English 1 (7), Czech: Havel 90 (7), Czech: Havel 91 (6), Italian (6), Hungarian (5), Indonesian (5), German (4), Slovak: Svoráková (4), French (4). One cannot recognize any system.

Of course, one could measure also the radians between the vectors but the length of the compared texts plays here an important role. In order to apply this method, one would be forced to take text parts consisting of the same number of sentences. This is possible without violating the structure of the texts - e.g. in sonnets which have the same length in all languages.

## 4. Fitting

The lengths of the Belza chains follow a probability distribution which can be modeled. But since we have to do with lengths, we prefer a simple function whose adequacy has already be shown for any type of lengths in language (cf. Popescu, Best, Altmann 2014). It is the ZipfAlekseev function obtained as a special case of the unified theory (cf. Wimmer, Altmann 2005), this time considering $A$ as the situation in the language and substituting the function $B$ $\ln x$ for the influence of the speaker/writer. The logarithmic influence of the speaker is known also from psychology. The differential equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{d y}{y}=\frac{A+B \ln x}{D x} d x \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

after reparametrization yields the function

$$
\begin{equation*}
y=c x^{a+b \ln x} \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where the independent variable $x$ is the length and the dependent variable $y$ is the frequency of the given length.

Results of fitting (3) to the individual poems are presented in Table 5.
Table 5
Fitting the Zipf-Alekseev function to Belza chains

|  | German <br> (Goethe) | Slovak <br> (Bachletová) |  | Slovak <br> (Svoráková) |  | Hungarian <br> (Petöfi) | Indonesian <br> (Rosidi) |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1 | 7 | 6.8512 | 15 | 15.0011 | 7 | 7.1626 | 6 | 6.0424 |
| 2 | 3 | 4.0253 | 7 | 6.9937 | 8 | 7.3043 | 5 | 4.7147 |
| 3 | 4 | 2.9684 | - | - | 3 | 4.1913 | 2 | 2.7095 |
| 4 | 3 | 2.3985 | - | - | - | - | 2 | 10.0152 |
| 5 | - | - | 2 | 2.0274 | - | - | 1 | 1.5231 |
| 6 | 1 | 1.7834 | - | - | 2 | 0.6153 |  | 4.8776 |
| 7 |  | - | - | 1 | 0.3401 |  |  | 1.1203 |
| 8 |  |  | 1 | 0.9707 | - | - |  |  |


|  | $\mathrm{a}=-0.7774$ | $\mathrm{a}=-0.9921$ | $\mathrm{a}=0.9104$ | $\mathrm{a}=0.2781$ | $\mathrm{a}=2.9441$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $\mathrm{~b}=0.0147$ | $\mathrm{~b}=-0.1559$ | $\mathrm{~b}=-1.2727$ | $\mathrm{~b}=-0.9177$ | $\mathrm{~b}=-2.9983$ |  |
| $\mathrm{c}=6.8512$ | $\mathrm{c}=15.0011$ | $\mathrm{c}=7.1626$ | $\mathrm{c}=6.0424$ | $\mathrm{c}=6.0152$ |  |
| $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.84$ | $\mathrm{R}^{2}=1.00$ | $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.89$ | $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.96$ | $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.99$ |  |


|  | Italian: <br> Napolitano |  | Czech: <br> Havel 1990 |  | Czech: <br> Havel 1991 |  | French: <br> St-Exupéry |  | Chinese 1 |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1 | 25 | 24.9923 | 45 | 45.0073 | 21 | 21.0135 | + | 4.1617 | 3 | 3.9574 |
| 2 | 17 | 17.0961 | 31 | 30.9451 | 18 | 17.8089 | 9 | 8.5872 | 28 | 27.2697 |
| 3 | 7 | 6.4049 |  | 4.5211 | 10 | 11.0475 | 3 | 4.2260 | 12 | 14.0525 |
| 4 | 1 | 2.2714 | 2 | 0.5385 | 9 | 6.6393 | 3 | 1.5390 | 7 | 3.9361 |
| 5 | 1 | 0.8369 | 3 | 0.0668 | 2 | 4.0577 |  |  | 1 | 0.9273 |
| 6 | 1 | 0.3263 |  |  | 3 | 2.5475 | - |  | 3 | 0.2114 |
| 7 | 1 | 0.1347 | 1 | 0.0014 | - |  | 1 | 0.0646 |  |  |
| 8 | 1 | 0.0586 | 1 | 0.0002 | 1 | 1.0888 |  |  |  |  |
| 16 |  |  |  |  | 1 | 0.0785 |  |  |  |  |
|  | $\begin{aligned} & a=0.6343 \\ & b=-1.7054 \\ & c=24.9923 \\ & R^{2}=0.99 \end{aligned}$ |  | $\begin{aligned} & \mathrm{a}=2.1116 \\ & \mathrm{~b}=-3.8261 \\ & \mathrm{c}=45.0073 \\ & \mathrm{R}^{2}=0.99 \end{aligned}$ |  | $\begin{aligned} & a=0.3537 \\ & b=-0.8546 \\ & c=21.0134 \\ & R^{2}=0.97 \end{aligned}$ |  | $\begin{aligned} & a=2.8076 \\ & b=-2.5429 \\ & c=4.1617 \\ & R^{2}=0.87 \end{aligned}$ |  | $\begin{aligned} & a=5.5732 \\ & b=-4.0230 \\ & c=3.9574 \\ & R^{2}=0.96 \\ & \hline \end{aligned}$ |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |


|  | English: Press 1 |  | Chinese 2 | English: Press 2 |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| 1 | 6 | 6.0056 | - | - | 2 | 2.2691 |
| 2 | 22 | 21.9929 | 21 | 21.2035 | 20 | 19.8401 |
| 3 | 6 | 6.0305 | 13 | 11.3731 | 9 | 9.4718 |
| 4 | 1 | 0.9605 | 3 | 6.7457 | 3 | 2.2817 |
| 5 | - | - | 7 | 4.2966 | 1 | 0.4525 |
| 6 | 1 | 0.0197 | - | - | - | - |
| 7 | 1 | 0.0030 | - | - | 1 | 0.0169 |
| 8 |  |  | 1 | 1.4570 | 1 | 0.0035 |
| 9 |  |  | 1 | 1.0805 |  |  |
| 14 |  |  | 1 | 0.3187 |  |  |
|  | $\mathrm{a}=5.0676$ | $\mathrm{a}=-0.8142$ | $\mathrm{a}=6.2524$ |  |  |  |
|  | $\mathrm{~b}=-4.6093$ | $\mathrm{~b}=-0.4030$ | $\mathrm{~b}=-4.5073$ |  |  |  |
|  | $\mathrm{c}=6.0056$ | $\mathrm{c}=45.2475$ | $\mathrm{c}=2.2691$ |  |  |  |
|  | $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.99$ | $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.9305$ | $\mathrm{R}^{2}=0.99$ |  |  |  |

All fittings are satisfactory. The result indicates that even length of this kind has a law-like background. Of course, many texts more must be analyzed in order to accept it definitively.

## 5. Control

Since we work with a function whose parameters are interpreted ( $A=$ state of the language, $B$ influence of the speaker, $D=$ control by the community), a part of the structuring is concealed in the relationship between the parameters. In the resulting formula, the forces have been reparametrized and $c$ is merely the integration constant depending on the frequency of length 1. But there may be a link between the parameters $a$ and $b$. It would be of course better to analyze a great number of texts in many languages but this is a task for a future team.

Using the results repeated in Table 6, we compare simply the parameters $a$ and $b$ in form of a graph because any computation would be premature, and obtain Figure 1. Here, the values of $a$ are simply ordered increasingly; the result is evident but preliminarily, therefore we cannot propose an appropriate function. It looks quite linear but one cannot generalize with only 11 texts. In any case, this relation is a sign of self-regulation, a kind of equilibrating the influencing forces.

Table 6
Results of computations

| Text | a | b | c | $\mathrm{R}^{2}$ |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Slovak: Bachletová | -0.9921 | -0.1559 | 15.0011 | 1.00 |
| German: Goethe | -0.7774 | 0.0147 | 6.8512 | 0.84 |
| Hungarian: Petöfi | 0.2781 | -0.9177 | 6.0424 | 0.96 |
| Czech: Havel 1991 | 0.3537 | -0.8546 | 21.0134 | 0.97 |
| Italian: Napolitano 2013 | 0.6343 | -1.7054 | 24.9923 | 0.99 |
| Slovak: Svoráková | 0.9104 | -1.2727 | 7.1626 | 0.89 |
| Czech: Havel 1990 | 2.1116 | -3.8261 | 45.0073 | 0.99 |
| French; St.-Exupéry | 2.8076 | -2.5429 | 4.1617 | 0.87 |
| Indonesian: Rosidi | 2.9422 | -2.9993 | 6.0152 | 0.99 |
| English: Press text (1) | 5.0676 | -4.6093 | 6.0056 | 0.99 |
| English: Press text (2) | 6.2524 | -4.5073 | 2.2691 | 0.99 |
| Chinese: Press text (1) | 5.5734 | -4.0230 | 3.9574 | 0.96 |
| Chinese: Press text (2) | -0.8142 | -0.4030 | 45.2475 | 0.93 |



Figure 1. Relation between parameters $a$ and $b$ of the Zipf-Alekseev function

It can be conjectured that the longer a chain, the more different words or parts of words represent the given concept. This, however, strongly depends also on the language, its analytism or synthetism. In order to find an adequate expression of this dependence, one has to analyze several texts of the same author or many texts in the given language. We simply conjecture that a link of this kind could be captured by the same formula but with different parameters. Its placing in Köhler's (2005) control cycle would be the next step. Mixing languages leads to a preliminary Lorentzian function but one could be satisfied also with a straight line.

## 6. Conclusions

The above results represent only one of the many possible approaches to the measurement of the conceptual unity of texts. Here, two types of direct continuation of this research can be sketched. (1) One may count all occurrences of a given concept with its text-linguistic representatives. In this way one obtains a different distribution which may be called concept distribution. The possibilities to derive the distribution theoretically and evaluate its properties analogously to the word distribution are sufficiently known. A great number of indicators can be used for the characterization of texts. (2) The representatives of a concept do not have the same weight. The main concept may be represented by all text-linguistic categories, and this representation may be weighted. There are many possibilities, one must decide for one of them. To show merely an example: Personal pronouns in singular refer exactly but those in plural concern several concepts. For example in Indonesian, "kami" (we) concerns "I" and some other persons, but "kita" means " I " and "you". Hence the weights of representation differ. A personal ending has a different weight than direct naming, etc. Up to now, there is no trial to evaluate the categories of text-linguistics in this way. Nevertheless, it will be necessary in the future.

## References

Altmann, G. (2014). Supra-sentence levels. Glottotheory 5(1), 25-39.
Bachletová, E. (2014). Leto v nás. In: Riadky bytia. Bratislava. (poetry in prose)
Belza, M.I. (1971). K voprosu o nekotorych osobennostjach semantičeskoj struktury svjaznych textov. In: Semantičeskie problemy avtomatizacii i informacionnogo potoka: 58-73. Kiev.
Havel, V. (1990, 1991). End-of Year Speeches.
Köhler, R. (2005). Synergetic linguistics. In: Köhler, R., Altmann, G., Piotrowski, R.G. (eds.), Quantitative Linguistics. An International Handbook: Berlin: de Gruyter.
Köhler, R., Altmann, G. (2009). Problems in Quantitative Linguistics Vol. 2: 57-58. Lüdenscheid: RAM
Linke, A., Nussbaumer, M., Portmann, P.R. (1994 ${ }^{2}$ ). Studienbuch Linguistik. Tübingen: Niemeyer.
Napolitano, G. (2013). End-of-Year speech.
Petöfi, S. (1847). Szeptember végén (poem).
Popescu, I.-I., Best, K.-H., Altmann, G. (2014). Unified modeling of length in language. Lüdenscheid: RAM.
Rosidi, Ajip (1968). Tjerita pendek Indonesia. Djakarta: Gunung Agung. (Chapter "Kawan bergelut", p. 35-37).
Skinner, B.F. (1957). Verbal behavior. Skinner Foundation.

Skorochod'ko, E.F. (1981). Semantische Relationen in der Lexik und in Texten. Bochum: Brockmeyer.
Svoráková, S.(2003). Čakanie na Štraussa. Recenzia knihy : Tomáš, Štrauss : Metamorfózy umenia XX. storočia. Bratislava : Kalligram, 2001. D art -- Revue súčasného výtvarného umenia 10,37 .
Wimmer, G., Altmann, G. (2005). Unified derivation of some linguistic laws. In: Köhler, R., Altmann, G., Piotrowski, R.G. (eds.), Quantitative Linguistics. An International Handbook: Berlin: de Gruyter.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

## A bibliography of quantitative studies on sound symbolism

Hanna Gnatchuk

Aaker, Jennifer L. (1997). Dimensions of brand personality. Journal of Marketing Research 34.3. 347-356.
http://www.haas.berkeley.edu/groups/finance/Papers/Dimensions\ of\ BP\ JM R\%201997.pdf
Abelin, A. (2012). Relative frequency and semantic relations as organizing principles for the psychological reality of phonaesthemes. Selected papers from UK-CLA Meetings 1, 128-145. http://www.uk-cla.org.uk/files/proceedings/Abelin.pdf
Abelin, A. (1999). Studies in sound symbolism. Göteborg University.
Athaide, Gerard A., Klink, Richard R. (2012). Creating global brand names: The use of sound symbolism. Journal of Global Marketing 25.4. 202-212.
Baxter, S., Lowrey, T. (2011). Phonetic symbolism and children's brand name preferences. Journal of Consumer Marketing 28(2), 516-523. http://faculty.business.utsa.edu/tlowrey/Baxster\ 2011.pdf
Bentley, M., Varon, E. (1933). An accessory study of "phonetic symbolism". American Journal of Psychology 25, 76-86.
Bergen, B. (2004). The psychological reality of phonaesthemes. Language 80, 290-314.
Birch, D., Erickson, M. (1958). Phonetic symbolism with respect to three dimensions of the semantic differential. The Journal of Generative Psychology 58(2), 291-297.
Brown, Roger, Nuttall, Ronald. (1959). Method in phonetic symbolism experiments. Journal of Abnormal and Social Psychology 54. 441-445
Bystrova, L.V., Levickij, V.V. (1973). Fonetičeskoe shodstvo semantičeski svjazannyh slov, Zeitschrift fur Phonetik, Sprachwissenschaft und Kommunikationsforschung, 26.(6), 44-87.
Bystrova, L.V., Levytskyj V.V. (1976). Shche raz pro symvolichne znachenna dejakuh holosnuh ta pryholosnuh ["Again about symbolic meaning of some vowels and consonants"]. Inozemna filologija, 81, 75-80 (in Ukrainian).
Chisnall, Peter M. (1974). Aluminium household foil in the common market: Research for an effective brand name. Journal of Management Studies 11, 246-255.
Coulter, K. (2009). The effects of phonetic symbolism on comparative price perceptions. In: Ann L. McGill and Sharon Shavitt (eds.), NA - Advances in Consumer Research Volume 36, 986-987. Duluth, MN: Association for Consumer Research.
Doyle, John R., Bottomley, Paul, A. (2011). Mixed messages in brand names: Separating the impacts of letter shape from sound symbolism. Psychology \& Marketing 28(7) 749-762.
Drellishak, S. (2006) Statistical Techniques for Detecting and Validating Phonesthemes. http://depts.washington.edu/uwcl/matrix/sfd/Drellishak\ -\ Phonesthemes.pdf
Fischer Jorgensen, E. (1967). Perceptual dimensions of vowels. Language Typology and Universals: 667-671. The Hague: Mouton.
Hall, Kenneth Roland, Oldfield, Richard Charles. (1950). An experimental study on the fitness of signs to words. Quarterly Journal of Experimental Psychology 2(2), 60-70.

Heaton, Eugene E. (1967). Testing a new corporate name. Journal of Marketing Research 4(3), 279-285.
Hennessey, Judith E., Bell, Theodore S., Kwortnik, Robert J. (2005). Lexical interference in semantic processing of simple words: Implications for brand names. Psychology \& Marketing 22(1), 51-69.
Horelov, I.I., Sedov, K.F. (1998). Osnov’ psiholingvistiki ["Fundamentals of psycholinguistics"]. Moscow: Labirint (in Russian).
Hurdzueva, A. (1973). Zvukovoj simvolizm i factor’, vlijajushchije na nego. ["Sound symbolism and factors that influence it"]. Zbornik nauchnih trudov Moskovskogo IIJA, 72, 242-255 (in Russian).
Imai, Mutsumi, Kita, Sotaro, Nagumo, Miho, Okada, Hiroyuki. (2008). Sound symbolism facilitates early verb learning. Cognition 109(1), 54-65. http://web.sfc.keio.ac.jp/~imai/pdf/soundsymbolism_Cognition.pdf
Irwin, Francis W., Newland, Elizabeth. (1940). A genetic study of the naming of visual figures. The Journal of Psychology 9. 3-16.
Keller, Kevin Lane, Heckler, Susan E., Houston, Michael J. (1998). The effects of brand name suggestiveness on advertising recall. Journal of Marketing 62, 48-57.
Klank, Linda J. K., Huang, Yau-Huang, Johnson, Ronald C. (1971). Determinants of success in matching word pairs in tests of phonetic symbolism. Journal of Verbal Learning and Verbal Behavior 10. 140-148.
Klink, R.R. (2000). Creating brand names with meaning: The use of sound symbolism. Marketing Letters 11(1), 5-20.
Klink, R.R. (2001). Creating meaningful brand names: A study of semantics and sound symbolism. Journal of Marketing Theory and Practice 9(2), 27-34.
Klink, Richard R. (2009). Gender differences in brand name response. Marketing Letters 20(3), 313-326.
Klink, Richard R., Wu, Lan. (2014). The role of position, type, and combination of sound symbolism imbeds in brand names. Marketing Letters 25, 13-24. http://download.springer.com/static/pdf/318/art\%3A10.1007\%2Fs11002-013-9236-3.pdf?auth66=1419086173_099a2daab3dc2effc7c54d87b6368c03\&ext=.pdf
Kushneryk, V.I. (1996). Do problem vzaemozvazku phonetichnogo znachenna iz lexuchnum znachennam slova ["To the problem of the connection of phonetic meaning and lexical meaning of the word"]. Naukovuj visnuk. Germanska Philologija 2, 14-17. Chernivtsi: Vud-vo Chernivtsi universitet (In Ukrainian).
Lowrey, M.T., Shrum, L.J. (2007). Phonetic symbolism and brand name. Journal of Consumer Research 34, 406-414. http://faculty.business.utsa.edu/tlowrey/JCR2007.Final.pdf
Lvova, N. (2005). Semantic functions of English initial clusters. Glottometrics 9, 21-27.
Lvova, N. (2011). Determining phonetic symbolism of the text. In: Kelih, E., Levickij, V., Matskulyak, Y. (eds.), Issues in Quantitative Linguistics 2: 94-104. Lüdenscheid: RAMVerlag.
Levitskii V., Naidesh O. (2011). The phonosemantic properties of a poetic text. In: B.P. Sherr, J. Bailey, E.V. Kazartsev (eds.), Formal Methods in Poetics. A Collection of Scholary Works Dedicated to the Memory of Professor M.A. Krasnoperova: 227-235. Lüdenscheid: RAM-Verlag.
Levickij, V.V. (2013). Phonetic symbolism in natural languages. Glottotheory 4(1), 72-91.
Levickij, V. V. (1973). Semantika i fonetika. Posobije, podgotovlennoje na mateiale eksperimentalnch issledovanij ["Semantics and phonetics. The book is based on the material of the experimental research"]. Chernovtsi: Izd-vo Chernov. University (in Russian).

Levickij, V.V., Sternin, I.A. (1989). Eksperimental'nje metod' v semasiologii ["Experimental methods in semasiology"]. Voronezh: Izd-vo Voronezh. Universiteta (in Russian).
Levickij, V. V. (2008). Zvukovoj simvolizm: Mify i real'nost' ["Sound symbolism: myths and reality"]. Chernivtsi National University (in Russian).
Levitskij, V.V. (1973). Symvolichni znachenna ukrajinskuh holosnyh ta pryholosnyh, Movoznavstvo 2, 36-49 (in Ukrainian).
Levickij, V. V. (1989). Statisticheskoje izuchenie lexicheskoj semantiki ["Statitical study of lexical semantics"]. Kiev: UMK VO (in Russian).
Levitskij, V.V. (1986). Semantychni i stulistychni funktsiji pochatkovuh spoluchen fonem u nimetski movi ["Semantic and stylistic functions of initial combinations of phonemes in the German language"]. Inozemna philologija 81, 75-80 (in Ukrainian).
Leont'ev A. A. (1976). Psiholingvisticheskij aspect jaz'kovogo znachenja ["Psycholinguistic aspect of language meaning"]. In: Principles and methods of semantic research: 46-73. Moscow: Nauka (in Russian).
McMurray, Gordon A. (1958). A study of "fittingness" of signs to words by means of the semantic differential. Journal of Experimental Psychology 56.4. 310-312.
Monaghan, P., Mattock, K., Walker, P. (2012). The role of sound symbolism in language learning". Journal of Experimental Psychology. Learning, Memory, and Cognition 38(5), 1152-1164.
Newman, S. (1933). Further experiments in phonetic symbolism. American Journal of Psychology 45, 53-75.
Nielsen, A., Rendall, D. (2012). The source and magnitude of sound-symbolic biases in processing artificial word material and their implications for language learning and transmission. Language and Cognition 4(2), 115-125.
http://people.uleth.ca/~d.rendall/Drew_Rendall/Publications_files/Nielsen-Rendall-2012.pdf
Osgood, Charles E., Suci, George J. (1955). Factor analysis of meaning. Journal of Experimental Psychology 50(5), 325-338.
Ohala John J., Hinton L., Nichols J. (1994). Sound Symbolism. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
Orlova, E.V. (1966). O vosprijatii zvykov ["About the perception of the sounds"]. Razvitije fonetiki russkogo jaz'ka: 144-154. Moscow.
Otis, K., Sagi, E. (2008). Phonaesthemes: A Corpus-Based Analysis. Conference paper in: Proceeding of the $30^{\text {th }}$ Annual Meeting of the Cognitive Society: 65-70. http://csjarchive.cogsci.rpi.edu/Proceedings/2008/pdfs/p65.pdf
Nygaard, L.C., Cook, A.E., Namy, L.L. (2009). Sound to meaning correspondences facilitate word learning. Cognition 11(2), 181-186.
Parault, J.S., Schwanenflugel, P.J. (2006). Sound symbolism: A piece in the puzzle of word learning. Journal of Psycholinguistic Research 35, 329-351.
Park, Tschang-Zin. (1966). Experimentelle Untersuchungen über Sinnzusammenhang, Lautgestalt und Wortbedeutung. Psychologische Forschung 29. 52-88.
Parise, V.C., Pavani, F. (2011). Evidence of sound symbolism in simple vocalizations. Experimental Brain Research 214, 373-380.
Pavia, Teresa M., Costa, Janeen Arnold (1993). The winning number: Consumer perceptions of alpha-numeric brand names. Journal of Marketing 57. 85-98.
Roper, Carolann W., Dixon, Paul W., Ahren, Elsie H., Gibson, Verner L. (1976). Effect of language and sex on universal phonetic symbolism. Language and Speech 19.4. 388396.

Sapir, E. (1929). A study in phonetic symbolism, Journal of Experimental Psychology12(3), 225-239.

Scheerer, Martin, Lyons, Joseph (1957). Line drawings and matching responses to words. Journal of Personality 25(3), 251-273.
Shrum, L.J., Lowrey, T.M, Luna, D., Liu, M. (2012). Sound symbolism affects across languages: Implications for global brand names. International Journal of Research in Marketing 29, 275-279. http://isiarticles.com/bundles/Article/pre/pdf/1984.pdf
Schmitt, B. H., Pan, Y., Tavassdi, N. (1994). Language and consumer memory. The impact of linguistic differences between Chinese and English. Journal of Consumer Research 21(3), 419-431. http://www.jstor.org/stable/2489683?seq=1\#page_scan_tab_contents
Slobin, Dan I. (1968). Antonymic phonetic symbolism in three natural languages. Journal of Personality and Social Psychology 10(3), 301-305.
Smith, L.B., Sera, D.M. (1992). A developmental analysis of the polar structure of dimensions. Cognitive Psychology 24, 99-142. http://www.iub.edu/~cogdev/labwork/smith_sera1992.pdf
Tamaritz, M. (2008). Exploring systematicity between phonological and context-cooccurrence representations of the mental lexicon. The Mental Lexicon 3(2), 259-278.
Tarte, R., Barrit, L. (1971). Phonetic symbolism in adult native speakers of English. Three Studies. Language and Speech 76(2), 231-239.
Tarte, Robert D., Boyle, Michael W. (1982). Semantic judgements of compressed monosyllables: Evidence for phonetic symbolism. Journal of Psycholinguistic Research 11(3), 183-196.
Thompson, Patrick D., Estes, Zachary. (2011).Sound symbolic naming of novel objects is a graded function. The Quarterly Journal of Experimental Psychology 64(12), 2392-2404.
Thorndike, E. (1945). On Orr's hypotheses concerning the front and back vowels. British Journal of Psychology 36(1), 10-13.
Weiss, J. (1968). Phonetic symbolism and perception of connotative meaning. Journal of Verbal Learning and Verbal Behavior 7, 574-576.
Weiss, J. H. (1963). Role of ,meaningfulness' versus meaning dimensions in guessing the meaning of foreign words. Journal of Abnormal and Social Psychology 66(6), 541-546.
Weiss, J.H. (1963). Further study of the relation between the sound of a word and its meaning. The American Journal of Psychology 76(4), 624- 630.
Wertheimer, M. (1958). The relation between the sound of a word and its meaning. American Journal of Psychology 71, 412- 415.
Wicker, F.W. (1968). Scaling studies of phonetic symbolism. Journal of Personality and Social Psychology 10(2), 175-182.
Westbury, C. (2005). Implicit sound symbolism in lexical access. Brain and Language 93(1), 10-19. http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0093934X04002202
Wichmann, S., Holman, E.W, Brown, C.H. (2010). Sound symbolism in Basic Vocabulary. Entropy 12, 844-858.
Wrembel, M. (2010). Sound symbolism in foreign language acquisition. Research in Language 8, 175-188.
Wu, Lan, Klink, Richard R., Guo, Jiansheng. (2013). Creating gender brand personality with brand names: The effects of phonetic symbolism. Journal of Marketing Theory and Practice 21(3), 319-329.
Yorkston, E. Menon, G. (2004). A sound idea: Phonetic effects of brand names on Consumer Judgements", Journal of Consumer Research 31, 43-51. http://web.stanford.edu/class/linguist62n/yorkston.pdf
Zhernovej, A.N., Levitskij V.V. (1988). Nachal'nje sochetnija fonem v nemetskom jaz'ke. Psycholingvisticheskie issledovanija znachenij slova i ponimanija texta [„Initial combinations of phonemes in German]. In Psiholingvisticheskie issledovanija znachenija
slova I ponimanija texta [Psycholinguistic research of the meanings of words and the comprehension of the text], 124-132. Kalinin (in Russian).
Zhuravlov, A. P. (1974). Foneticheskoje znachenije ["Phonetic meaning"]. Leningrad: University Press (in Russian).
Zhuravlov, A.P. (1981). Zvuk i smysl ["Sound and sense"]. Leningrad: Izd-vo Leningrad university (in Russian).

Other linguistic publications of RAM-Verlag:

## Studies in Quantitative Linguistics

Up to now, the following volumes appeared:

1. U. Strauss, F. Fan, G. Altmann, Problems in Quantitative Linguistics 1. 2008, VIII +134 pp.
2. V. Altmann, G. Altmann, Anleitung zu quantitativen Textanalysen. Methoden und Anwendungen. 2008, IV+193 pp.
3. I.-I. Popescu, J. Mačutek, G. Altmann, Aspects of word frequencies. 2009, IV +198 pp.
4. R. Köhler, G. Altmann, Problems in Quantitative Linguistics 2. 2009, VII + 142 pp.
5. R. Köhler (ed.), Issues in Quantitative Linguistics. 2009, VI +205 pp.
6. A. Tuzzi, I.-I. Popescu, G. Altmann, Quantitative aspects of Italian texts. 2010, IV+161 pp.
7. F. Fan, Y. Deng, Quantitative linguistic computing with Perl. 2010, VIII +205 pp .
8. I.-I. Popescu et al., Vectors and codes of text. 2010, III +162 pp.
9. F. Fan, Data processing and management for quantitative linguistics with Foxpro. $2010, ~ V+233$ pp.
10. I.-I. Popescu, R. C̆ech, G. Altmann, The lambda-structure of texts. 2011, II + 181 pp
11. E. Kelih et al. (eds.), Issues in Quantitative Linguistics Vol. 2. 2011, IV + 188 pp.
12. R. Čech, G. Altmann, Problems in Quantitative linguistics 3. 2011, VI +168 pp.
13. R. Köhler, G. Altmann (eds.), Issues in Quantitative Linguistics Vol 3. 2013, IV + 403 pp .
14. R. Köhler, G. Altmann, Problems in Quantitative Linguistics Vol. 4. 2014, VI + 148 pp .
15. K.-H. Best, E. Kelih (Hrsg.), Entlehnungen und Fremdwörter: Quantitative Aspekte. 2014, IV + 163 pp.
16. I.-I. Popescu, K.-H. Best, G. Altmann, Unified modeling of length in language. 2014. III +123 pp.
17. G. Altmann, R. Čech, J. Mačutek, L. Uhliř̃ová (eds.), Empirical approaches to text and language analysis. 2014, IV +230 pp .
18. M. Kubát, V. Matlach, R. Čech, QUITA. Quantitative Index Text Analyzer. 2014, IV +106 pp .

[^0]:    1 agnatchuk@gmail.com

[^1]:    ${ }^{1}$ The 20 languages included were Bulgarian, Czech, English, German, Hungarian, Hawaii, Italian, Indonesian, Kannada, Lakota, Latin, Maori, Marathi, Marquesan, Rarotongan, Romanian, Russian, Samoan, Slovene and Tagalog.

[^2]:    ${ }^{1}$ The consumption tax of refined oil will be adjusted from today on, while its price in the domestic market remain unchanged (From People's Daily, Nov 29, 2014)
    ${ }^{2}$ The three pillars consolidate the harvest base (policy interpretation)(From People's Daily, Dec 5, 2014)

[^3]:    ${ }^{3}$ The Cuban embargo. If not now, when? (From The Economist, April 5th 2014)
    ${ }^{4}$ Wooing Mrs Merkel (From The Economist, March 1st 2014)

